

PATHS TOWARDS SUCCESS AND FAILURE  
IN PHYSICS AT G.C.E. ADVANCED LEVEL : A  
LONGITUDINAL STUDY OF PUPILS' ATTITUDES

PART II

APPENDICES AND REFERENCES

## APPENDIX 4.2.1

### THE EXPLANATORY LETTER TO PUPILS

#### ATTITUDES TO PHYSICS PROJECT

Dear Student,

Although physics courses have been modernised in recent years, the proportion of A-level students choosing physics on a national scale has continued to fall. In a preliminary investigation at the University of Lancaster, I found that the attitudes of students like yourself towards physics were of considerable importance, and consequently a more extensive survey is now being introduced.

Briefly, the survey is going to study how fifth-form physics students feel about the subject; the reasons that would be given for choosing or rejecting physics at A-level, and the effect of different study methods, teaching methods and personality characteristics on attitudes to physics. So as to inconvenience you as little as possible in this important year, I have arranged to collect the information in three separate, short questionnaires, which your teacher will issue to you at suitable times. There will be no "right" or "wrong" answers to the questionnaire items: they are not tests, and very little writing will be required. The information will be processed at the University of Leicester and your individual responses will be treated in the strictest confidence.

After the summer examinations, I should like you to comment on some of your original responses. If you decide to study A-level physics, your attitudes to physics two years from now could be usefully compared with those you hold at present.

Whether you are taking part in the survey for one or for three years, I hope you will enjoy completing the attitude scales and contributing to a worthwhile educational study.

Best wishes for a successful year,

*A. W. Pell*

A. W. Pell

ATTITUDES TO PHYSICS PROJECT

UNIT 1: O-LEVEL PHYSICS

Most items in this questionnaire require you to ring the code number appropriate to your answer. On other occasions, such as in SECTION A below, you will be required to write your answers in a box. Remember that this is not a test with right and wrong answers. Work quickly giving your first 'natural' reply.

SECTION A: PERSONAL INFORMATION

This information will give me the background to any choice you make about your education after the O-level exams.

1. INITIALS
2. MALE OR FEMALE
3. AGE IN YEARS AND MONTHS
4. ROUGH ESTIMATE OF WHAT YOU THINK YOUR O-LEVEL GRADE WILL BE
5. When you finish the fifth form course in the summer, and after any holiday employment, what do you intend to do?
  - (i) TAKE UP EMPLOYMENT
  - (ii) ENTER THE SIXTH FORM OF YOUR SCHOOL OR SOME OTHER SCHOOL
  - (iii) ENTER A TECHNICAL COLLEGE
  - (iv) ENTER A SIXTH FORM COLLEGE
  - (v) UNDECIDED
  - (vi) NONE OF THESE
6. (a) In which area do your immediate career interests lie(engineering, accounting, etc)?
   
(b) Have you a second 'reserve' career area that you might take up if you were unable to follow (a)? If your answer is YES, what is this second area?
7. How important is it that you do well in the O-level physics exam?
  - (i) A HIGH GRADE ESSENTIAL
  - (ii) ANY PASS GRADE WILL BE SUFFICIENT
  - (iii) A PASS IS NOT ESSENTIAL BUT YOU HOPE TO GET ONE
  - (iv) A PASS IS NOT ESSENTIAL AND YOU DON'T CARE WHETHER YOU PASS OR NOT

|                             |
|-----------------------------|
|                             |
|                             |
|                             |
| A<br>B<br>C<br>D<br>E<br>UN |
| 1                           |
| 2                           |
| 3                           |
| 4                           |
| 5                           |
| 6                           |
|                             |
|                             |
| 1                           |
| 2                           |
| 3                           |
| 4                           |

## SECTION B: ATTITUDES TO SCHOOL PHYSICS

The purpose of this section is to find out what you think about school physics. It contains a number of statements about physics. I want to find out how you feel about them and whether you agree with them or not.

A sample statement to show you how to mark your answers now follows:-

'I would rather read a book than watch television.'

|          |       |      |          |          |
|----------|-------|------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3    | 4        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not  | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       | sure |          | disagree |

The statement is followed by five numbered alternatives which can indicate your measure of agreement or disagreement. If you disagree with the statement, but not strongly, then alternative 4 would be ringed as shown.

Please read the alternatives carefully as well as the statements before deciding upon your response.

- I enjoy physics lessons more than other lessons  

|      |          |       |      |      |
|------|----------|-------|------|------|
| 1    | 2        | 3     | 4    | 5    |
| Much | Slightly | About | Less | Much |
|      | more     | the   |      | less |
|      |          | same  |      |      |
- Two hours of work in a physics laboratory are more fun than a week of work in other subjects.  

|          |       |      |          |          |
|----------|-------|------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3    | 4        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not  | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       | sure |          | disagree |
- Physics lessons are a waste of time.  

|          |       |      |          |          |
|----------|-------|------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3    | 4        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not  | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       | sure |          | disagree |
- I like to talk with people about new discoveries in physics.  

|           |      |      |          |            |
|-----------|------|------|----------|------------|
| 1         | 2    | 3    | 4        | 5          |
| Very much | Much | Some | A little | Not at all |
- Physics lessons give me a feeling of satisfaction.  

|        |          |       |        |       |
|--------|----------|-------|--------|-------|
| 1      | 2        | 3     | 4      | 5     |
| Always | Most of  | Some- | Seldom | Never |
|        | the time | times |        |       |
- I would like to be given a physics book or a piece of physics equipment.  

|           |            |             |                 |           |
|-----------|------------|-------------|-----------------|-----------|
| 1         | 2          | 3           | 4               | 5         |
| Very much | I would    | It would be | I don't think   | Not in    |
|           | be pleased | all right   | I would like it | the least |
- I would rather be a member of a 'pop group' than a member of a physics research team  

|          |       |      |          |          |
|----------|-------|------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3    | 4        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not  | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       | sure |          | disagree |
- I would specialise in physics if I had the chance.  

|            |        |        |            |       |
|------------|--------|--------|------------|-------|
| 1          | 2      | 3      | 4          | 5     |
| Definitely | Very   | May be | Not likely | Never |
| yes        | likely |        |            |       |

/cont.



9. I look forward to physics lessons.
- |        |                  |           |        |       |
|--------|------------------|-----------|--------|-------|
| 1      | 2                | 3         | 4      | 5     |
| Always | Most of the time | Sometimes | Seldom | Never |
10. I would enjoy school more if there were no physics lessons.
- |           |               |              |      |                   |
|-----------|---------------|--------------|------|-------------------|
| 1         | 2             | 3            | 4    | 5                 |
| Much more | Slightly more | Just as much | Less | A great deal less |
11. I should like to belong (or I like belonging) to a physics club.
- |           |      |          |          |            |
|-----------|------|----------|----------|------------|
| 1         | 2    | 3        | 4        | 5          |
| Very much | Some | A little | Not sure | Not at all |
12. Physics is just a load of technical terms.
- |                |       |          |          |                   |
|----------------|-------|----------|----------|-------------------|
| 1              | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                 |
| Strongly agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly disagree |
13. I would like to work with people who make discoveries in physics.
- |              |                  |              |        |       |
|--------------|------------------|--------------|--------|-------|
| 1            | 2                | 3            | 4      | 5     |
| All the time | Most of the time | Occasionally | Seldom | Never |
14. I do physics experiments in my spare time about:
- |             |              |                         |             |       |
|-------------|--------------|-------------------------|-------------|-------|
| 1           | 2            | 3                       | 4           | 5     |
| once a week | once a month | once every three months | once a year | never |
15. I think the school should have more physics periods each week.
- |                |       |          |          |                   |
|----------------|-------|----------|----------|-------------------|
| 1              | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                 |
| Strongly agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly disagree |
16. I find physics difficult to understand.
- |                     |           |            |      |           |
|---------------------|-----------|------------|------|-----------|
| 1                   | 2         | 3          | 4    | 5         |
| Extremely difficult | Difficult | In between | Easy | Very easy |
17. I would much rather do experiments in physics than read about them.
- |        |                  |           |        |       |
|--------|------------------|-----------|--------|-------|
| 1      | 2                | 3         | 4      | 5     |
| Always | Most of the time | Sometimes | Seldom | Never |
18. I would rather do a physics experiment than listen to a lecture on the same topic.
- |                |       |          |          |                   |
|----------------|-------|----------|----------|-------------------|
| 1              | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                 |
| Strongly agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly disagree |
19. I want to learn for myself why physics experiments turn out the way they do.
- |           |      |          |          |            |
|-----------|------|----------|----------|------------|
| 1         | 2    | 3        | 4        | 5          |
| Very much | Much | A little | Not sure | Not at all |
20. It is fun to guess the outcome of physics experiments.
- |                |       |          |          |                   |
|----------------|-------|----------|----------|-------------------|
| 1              | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                 |
| Strongly agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly disagree |

21. It is the experiments in physics that make me understand it.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree
22. I am happy when working with equipment in the physics laboratory.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree
23. Trying to solve a physics problem is interesting.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree
24. I would rather work out how to do a physics experiment by myself  
than be told.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree
25. I enjoy discussing physics problems raised in class with my  
friends.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree
26. You can learn more from a physics text book than by doing  
experiments.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree
27. Physics experiments demonstrated by teachers are more interesting  
than the ones you do yourself.  
1 2 3 4 5  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree
28. The methods used by the physics teacher are interesting in themselves.  
Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
agree disagree

/cont.

SECTION C: HOW O-LEVEL PHYSICS IS TAUGHT.

The way you react to physics depends in part on the way the subject is taught, so I have written out in this section a number of statements that describe aspects of O-level physics teaching.

During the year, your teacher is likely to use most of the methods described. To tell me which methods are most frequently used in your lessons, please ring the appropriate code number in column 1. In column 2 you have the chance to indicate which of all the methods seem to you to be good ones, but don't be afraid to use the "Don't Know" response.

|  | COLUMN 1   |             |            | COLUMN 2            |               |            |
|--|------------|-------------|------------|---------------------|---------------|------------|
|  | METHOD     |             |            | STATEMENT DESCRIBES |               |            |
|  | OFTEN USED | SELDOM USED | DON'T KNOW | A GOOD METHOD       | A POOR METHOD | DON'T KNOW |
| 1. The teacher talks or writes and shows some experiments.   | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 2. The teacher asks us questions as we do some theory or practical work, gives us notes, and generally guides us in the right direction.                               | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 3. The teacher discusses each new topic with us, then we investigate this by ourselves and draw our own conclusions without further assistance.                        | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 4. The teacher's methods are varied such as allowing us to experiment, showing films and filmstrips, discussing and explaining with a single demonstration experiment. | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 5. The lessons are planned to make experimental and theory work run smoothly.  | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 6. Homework set is linked with the lesson.   | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 7. The teaching seems to be most suitable for the most able pupils.  | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 8. The teacher uses words rather than mathematical formulae whenever possible.   | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 9. We work through a text-book.  | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 10. Each topic we study is linked to another one we have previously understood.  | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 11. The teacher tries to get us to understand ideas by explaining in simple terms.   | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 12. Duplicated notes are issued at the end of each lesson.   | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 13. We make our own notes from textbooks or work sheets.   | 1          | 2           | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |

/cont.

|  | COLUMN 1   |             |           | COLUMN 2            |               |           |
|--|------------|-------------|-----------|---------------------|---------------|-----------|
|  | METHOD     |             |           | STATEMENT DESCRIBES |               |           |
|  | OFTEN USED | SELDOM USED | DONT KNOW | A GOOD METHOD       | A POOR METHOD | DONT KNOW |
| 14. Groups of pupils make notes on different topics and these notes are circulated around the class. | 1          | 2           | 3         | 1                   | 2             | 3         |
| 15. Notes are made from dictation by the teacher.  | 1          | 2           | 3         | 1                   | 2             | 3         |
| 16. Notes are made by copying from the board or overhead projector.                                  | 1          | 2           | 3         | 1                   | 2             | 3         |
| 17. Notes are made by a number of different methods.   | 1          | 2           | 3         | 1                   | 2             | 3         |
| 18. We work together in groups to do investigations and experiments.                                 | 1          | 2           | 3         | 1                   | 2             | 3         |
| 19. We work individually through worksheets.   | 1          | 2           | 3         | 1                   | 2             | 3         |

SECTION D

Thank you very much for your help.

If you would like to add to any of your responses or make any other comments on the statements I have used, please do so in the space below.



ATTITUDES TO PHYSICS PROJECT  
UNIT 2: O LEVEL PHYSICS

This short questionnaire unit is concerned more with attitudes in general rather than with physics in particular. It will help me to put your feelings about the subject into perspective and make your responses on the other questionnaires more meaningful. Work as quickly as you can to give your first 'natural' reply, but please check at the end of each section to make sure that all the statements have been marked.

SECTION A: PERSONAL INFORMATION

- 1. INITIALS
- 2. DATE OF BIRTH

|           |      |
|-----------|------|
|           |      |
| DAY/MONTH | YEAR |
|           |      |

SECTION B: STUDY ATTITUDES

The following statements cover a wide range of students' comments on their general attitudes to studying at school and at home. The statements deliberately follow no logical order. Please work quickly, indicating your agreement or disagreement by circling either 'A' or 'D'. It is most important that you make a definite response to every statement, even though your feelings may be rather indefinite.

|   |   |   |
|---|---|---|
| 1. Background music helps me to study more effectively .. ..                                      | A | D |
| 2. It is most unusual for me to be late handing in work ..  | A | D |
| 3. I try to put off any work that I have to do for as long as possible .. .. .                    | A | D |
| 4. I enjoy the challenge of a difficult new topic in lessons                                      | A | D |
| 5. I find it rather difficult to organise my study time when I am at home .. .. .                 | A | D |
| 6. I usually tackle the easy things first and leave the more difficult ones until the end .. .. . | A | D |
| 7. I seem to have plenty of free time during the week .. ..                                       | A | D |
| 8. I enjoy collecting things such as stamps, minerals, plants etc. .. .. .                        | A | D |
| 9. I don't find much time to study during the holidays ..   | A | D |
| 10. It is important to me that I do better than other students, if I can .. .. .                  | A | D |
| 11. My lesson notes are often difficult to follow afterwards ..                                   | A | D |
| 12. I sometimes wish I could leave school and start work now                                      | A | D |
| 13. I usually plan my week's work in advance, if I can, either on paper or in my head .. .. .     | A | D |
| 14. I get disheartened and give up easily if something is too difficult for me .. .. .            | A | D |



|  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| 15. I find it easy to pick out the main points of a lesson without emphasis by the teacher .. .. .                                   | A | D |
| 16. I can't see any relevance in the work we do here .. ..   | A | D |
| 17. I need to be in the right mood before I can study effectively .. .. .  | A | D |
| 18. I'm a pretty average student: I'll never be particularly good, so there is no point in striving to be something I am not .. .. . | A | D |
| 19. I find it difficult to keep awake during some lessons ..   | A | D |
| 20. It is important for me to do very well in my studies ..  | A | D |
| 21. There seems to be little point in following up the lesson topics in reference and text-books .. ..                               | A | D |
| 22. I hate admitting defeat, even in trivial matters .. ..   | A | D |
| 23. I don't often join in discussion lessons: I prefer to listen .. .. .   | A | D |
| 24. I usually hurry all my homework: there seems little point in spending more time .. .. .  | A | D |
| 25. I'm rather slow at starting work in the evening .. ..  | A | D |
| 26. My friends always seem to be able to do things better than me .. .. .  | A | D |
| 27. It's not often that I can stick at work for more than an hour at a time .. .. .  | A | D |
| 28. I like working to a set plan when writing an essay rather than letting my ideas flow out freely .. .. .                          | A | D |
| 29. I am determined to do my best in all subjects, even in those that least interest me .. .. .                                      | A | D |

The statements above refer to study attitudes in general: the two items below refer to physics only. Please ring the code number of the response with which you most agree.

|  |                           |                               |                        |                               |                           |
|--|---------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------|
| 30. My study habits in physics, compared with those in other subjects, are                   | 1                         | 2                             | 3                      | 4                             | 5                         |
|  | much more organised       | a little more organised       | no different           | a little less organised       | much less organised       |
| 31. Comparing my determination to do well in physics with that in other subjects, in physics | 1                         | 2                             | 3                      | 4                             | 5                         |
|  | I am much less determined | I am a little less determined | there is no difference | I am a little more determined | I am much more determined |

SECTION C

**EYSENCK PERSONALITY INVENTORY**

by H. J. Eysenck and Sybil B. G. Eysenck

**PERSONALITY QUESTIONNAIRE**

**FORM A**

NAME..... AGE.....

OCCUPATION..... SEX.....

~~N=~~

☐

~~E=~~

☒

~~L=~~

☐

*Instructions*

Here are some questions regarding the way you behave, feel and act. After each question is a space for answering "YES" or "NO".

Try to decide whether "YES" or "NO" represents your usual way of acting or feeling. Then put a cross in the circle under the column headed "YES" or "NO". Work quickly, and don't spend too much time over any question; we want your first reaction, not a long-drawn out thought process. The whole questionnaire shouldn't take more than a few minutes. Be sure not to omit any questions.

Now turn the page over and go ahead. Work quickly, and remember to answer every question. There are no right or wrong answers, and this isn't a test of intelligence or ability, but simply a measure of the way you behave.



HODDER AND STOUGHTON

E ☐

N ☐

L ☐

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|

FORM A

|   | YES                   | NO                    |
|---|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. Do you often long for excitement?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 2. Do you often need understanding friends to cheer you up?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 3. Are you usually carefree?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 4. Do you find it very hard to take no for an answer?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 5. Do you stop and think things over before doing anything?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 6. If you say you will do something do you always keep your promise, no matter how inconvenient it might be to do so? | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 7. Does your mood often go up and down?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 8. Do you generally do and say things quickly without stopping to think?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 9. Do you ever feel "just miserable" for no good reason?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 10. Would you do almost anything for a dare?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 11. Do you suddenly feel shy when you want to talk to an attractive stranger?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 12. Once in a while do you lose your temper and get angry?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 13. Do you often do things on the spur of the moment?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 14. Do you often worry about things you should not have done or said?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 15. Generally, do you prefer reading to meeting people?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 16. Are your feelings rather easily hurt?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 17. Do you like going out a lot?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 18. Do you occasionally have thoughts and ideas that you would not like other people to know about?                   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 19. Are you sometimes bubbling over with energy and sometimes very sluggish?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 20. Do you prefer to have few but special friends?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 21. Do you daydream a lot?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 22. When people shout at you, do you shout back?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 23. Are you often troubled about feelings of guilt?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 24. Are all your habits good and desirable ones?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 25. Can you usually let yourself go and enjoy yourself a lot at a lively party?                                       | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 26. Would you call yourself tense or "highly-strung"?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 27. Do other people think of you as being very lively?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |

cont./

|  | YES                   | NO                    |
|--|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 28. After you have done something important, do you often come away feeling you could have done better?                | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 29. Are you mostly quiet when you are with other people?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 30. Do you sometimes gossip?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 31. Do ideas run through your head so that you cannot sleep?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 32. If there is something you want to know about, would you rather look it up in a book than talk to someone about it? | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 33. Do you get palpitations or thumping in your heart?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 34. Do you like the kind of work that you need to pay close attention to?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 35. Do you get attacks of shaking or trembling?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 36. Would you always declare everything at the customs, even if you knew that you could never be found out?            | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 37. Do you hate being with a crowd who play jokes on one another?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 38. Are you an Irritable person?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 39. Do you like doing things in which you have to act quickly?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 40. Do you worry about awful things that might happen?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 41. Are you slow and unhurried in the way you move?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 42. Have you ever been late for an appointment or work?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 43. Do you have many nightmares?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 44. Do you like talking to people so much that you never miss a chance of talking to a stranger?                       | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 45. Are you troubled by aches and pains?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 46. Would you be very unhappy if you could not see lots of people most of the time?                                    | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 47. Would you call yourself a nervous person?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 48. Of all the people you know, are there some whom you definitely do not like?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 49. Would you say that you were fairly self-confident?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 50. Are you easily hurt when people find fault with you or your work?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 51. Do you find it hard to really enjoy yourself at a lively party?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 52. Are you troubled with feelings of inferiority?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 53. Can you easily get some life into a rather dull party?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 54. Do you sometimes talk about things you know nothing about?   | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 55. Do you worry about your health?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 56. Do you like playing pranks on others?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |
| 57. Do you suffer from sleeplessness?  | <input type="radio"/> | <input type="radio"/> |

PLEASE CHECK TO SEE THAT YOU HAVE ANSWERED ALL THE QUESTIONS

ATTITUDES TO PHYSICS PROJECT

UNIT 3 : O-LEVEL PHYSICS

This is the third and final questionnaire in the O-level physics series. Its purposes are a) to find out how your attitudes towards physics compare with those towards other subjects, and b) to discover why you might choose or reject physics at A-level if you had this chance later in the year.

SECTION A : PERSONAL INFORMATION

- 1. INITIALS
- 2. DATE OF BIRTH

|       |      |
|-------|------|
|       |      |
| MONTH | YEAR |
|       |      |

SECTION B : PHYSICS AND OTHER SUBJECTS

This section is to find out which subjects you are studying and how you feel about them.

- 1. SUBJECTS BEING STUDIED AT O-LEVEL OR C.S.E.

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|  |  |  |
|  |  |  |

- 2. THE THREE SUBJECTS BEING STUDIED THAT YOU MOST ENJOY, IN ORDER

|    |    |    |
|----|----|----|
| 1. | 2. | 3. |
|----|----|----|



3. In the table below there are 9 possible school subjects. Column A contains 6 possible ways of describing these subjects. Column B gives 6 opposite ways of describing the subjects, for example "EASY" in column A and "DIFFICULT" in column B. For each of the subjects that you are studying, write "A" or "B" depending upon which best expresses your feelings about that subject. If neither "A" nor "B" seem suitable, write "X". For any subject you are not studying, leave the subject column blank. The first line of the table is just an example.

| A.                           | FRENCH | PHYSICS | GEOGRAPHY | BIOLOGY | ENGLISH LITERATURE | CHEMISTRY | MATHS | HISTORY | ENGLISH LANGUAGE | B.                         |
|------------------------------|--------|---------|-----------|---------|--------------------|-----------|-------|---------|------------------|----------------------------|
| SCIENTIFIC                   | B      | A       |           | A       | B                  | A         | X     | B       | B                | NOT SCIENTIFIC             |
| DULL                         |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | INTERESTING                |
| CONTAINS SUFFICIENT MATERIAL |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | CONTAINS TOO MUCH MATERIAL |
| EASY                         |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | DIFFICULT                  |
| EXCITING                     |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | BORING                     |
| OUT OF DATE                  |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | MODERN                     |
| HIGH PRESTIGE                |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | LOW PRESTIGE               |

/cont.

Imagine that it is now September and you have done reasonably well in your examinations with a number of passes, including physics.

4. WOULD YOU THEN GO ON TO STUDY ONE OR MORE A-LEVEL SUBJECTS?

YES OR NO

If your answer is YES, please continue with SECTION C.  
If your answer is NO, but you intend to continue with your education at school/college, please go on to SECTION E.  
If your answer is NO, and you do not intend to remain at school/college, please go on to SECTION F.

SECTION C : CHOOSING A-LEVEL SUBJECTS

Your A-level choices may or may not include physics but the reasons for your decision are most important for this survey. In this and the following sections I should like to find out what these reasons might be and what A-level subjects you might choose.

1. IF YOU HAD A FREE CHOICE AND DID NOT HAVE TO CONSIDER UNIVERSITY OR CAREER REQUIREMENTS, WHICH A-LEVEL SUBJECTS WOULD YOU CHOOSE (IN ORDER OF PREFERENCE)?

|    |    |    |
|----|----|----|
| 1. | 2. | 3. |
|----|----|----|

2. IN PRACTICE, CAREER REQUIREMENTS MIGHT LIMIT OR DECIDE YOUR CHOICE, SO WHICH A-LEVEL SUBJECTS ARE YOU MOST LIKELY TO CHOOSE?

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|

If you have chosen physics as one of the subjects in your answer to question 2, please go on to SECTION D. If you have not chosen physics as one of your subjects in answer 2, please go on to SECTION E.

SECTION D : CHOOSING A-LEVEL PHYSICS.

Each of the statements below could be a reason for choosing A-level physics. Please ring the code number of each statement that gives one of your reasons.

|   |    |
|---|----|
| You have a high O-level physics grade .....   | 1  |
| You have a better grade in physics than in most other subjects ....                           | 2  |
| University and/or career requirements .....   | 3  |
| It is not a main subject but it was decided by school/college timetable .....                 | 4  |
| The O-level course was interesting .....  | 5  |
| You have heard that the A-level course is interesting .....                                   | 6  |
| The O-level course was easy .....   | 7  |
| Physics allows you to use your mathematical ability .....                                     | 8  |
| You are attracted by the amount of student experimental work in physics .....                 | 9  |
| Not so much hard work is expected in A-level physics as in other subjects .....               | 10 |
| You have heard that it is easier to pass in A-level physics than in most other subjects ..... | 11 |

P.T.O.

|  |    |
|--|----|
| You are attracted by the A-level teaching methods in physics .....   | 12 |
| You are attracted by the type of exams in A-level physics .....  | 13 |
| You have heard that it is more difficult to pass in A-level physics than in most other subjects, but you are confident that you can manage ..... | 14 |
| More hard work is expected than in some other subjects but you think that you can manage .....   | 15 |
| To improve your understanding of science in the world today .....  | 16 |

Of the reasons you have indicated, which three do you think would be the most important ones in your case?

|   |        |  |
|---|--------|--|
| Please enter them in the table in order of importance | FIRST  |  |
|   | SECOND |  |
|   | THIRD  |  |

Now go on to SECTION F.

SECTION E : REJECTING A-LEVEL PHYSICS

Each of the statements below could be a reason for not choosing A-level physics. Please ring the code number of each statement that gives one of your reasons.

|  |    |
|--|----|
| You have a low O-level physics grade .....   | 1  |
| Your physics grade is lower than the grades in most other subjects                                       | 2  |
| University and/or career requirements mean other subjects must be studied .....                          | 3  |
| It would not have been a main subject and it could not be fitted into school/college timetable .....     | 4  |
| The O-level course was not interesting .....   | 5  |
| You have heard that the A-level course is not interesting .....  | 6  |
| The O-level course was difficult .....   | 7  |
| The O-level course was too mathematical .....  | 8  |
| There was not enough student experimental work in the O-level course .....                               | 9  |
| You have heard that you must work much harder in A-level physics than in most other subjects .....       | 10 |
| You have heard that it is more difficult to pass at A-level in physics than in most other subjects ..... | 11 |
| You are not attracted by the teaching methods of the A-level physics course .....                        | 12 |
| You are not attracted by the type of A-level physics exam .....  | 13 |
| A-level physics will not allow your personal opinions to be expressed .....                              | 14 |
| A-level physics is too narrow and specialist to be useful for you .....                                  | 15 |
| The A-level course seems to have too much mathematics in it .....  | 16 |

Of the reasons you have indicated, which three do you think would be the most important ones in your case?

|   |        |  |
|---|--------|--|
| Please enter them in the table in order of importance | FIRST  |  |
|   | SECOND |  |
|   | THIRD  |  |

Now go on to SECTION F.

SECTION F.

Thank you for your help in the survey and for all the trouble you have taken.

A number of interesting comments were made by students at the end of Unit 1.

This time, if you want to add to your section B responses or give other reasons for choosing/rejecting A-level physics, please do so in the space below.

---



ATTITUDES TO PHYSICS PROJECT  
UNIT 4: FIRST YEAR A-LEVEL STUDIES

This is the only questionnaire this year. Its purpose is, mainly, to review your reasons for choosing or rejecting A-level physics now that students who were successful in the O-level physics examination have been identified. In addition, you have the chance to make observations on your revision in physics just before the O-level examination, and if you are now studying A-level physics you can comment on your course.

SECTION A: PERSONAL INFORMATION

|  |     |       |      |
|--|-----|-------|------|
| 1. Initials  |     |       |      |
| 2. Date of Birth   | Day | Month | Year |
| 3. Number of passes at O-level<br>(or at C.S.E. Grade 1)   |     |       |      |
| 4. O-level Physics Grade   |     |       |      |
| 5. a) In which area do your immediate career interests lie (engineering, accounting, etc.)?  |     |       |      |
| b) Have you a second 'reserve' career area that you might take up if you were unable to follow (a)? If your answer is YES, what is this second area? |     |       |      |
| 6. a) Subjects being studied at A-level  |     |       |      |
| b) Subjects being studied at A/O level   |     |       |      |
| c) Subjects being studied at O-level   |     |       |      |

If physics is one of your A-level subjects, please go on to SECTION B. If you are NOT studying A-level physics, please go on to SECTION C.



SECTION B: CHOOSING A-LEVEL PHYSICS

Each of the statements below could be a reason for choosing A-level physics. Please ring the code number of each statement that gives one of your reasons.

|  |    |
|--|----|
| You had a high O-level physics grade .....   | 1  |
| You had a better grade in physics than in most other subjects .....  | 2  |
| University and/or career requirements .....  | 3  |
| It was not to be a main subject but it was decided by school/college timetable .....   | 4  |
| The O-level course was interesting .....   | 5  |
| You had heard that the A-level course is interesting .....   | 6  |
| The O-level course was easy .....  | 7  |
| Physics allows you to use your mathematical ability .....  | 8  |
| You were attracted by the amount of student experimental work in physics .....   | 9  |
| Not so much hard work is expected in A-level physics as in other subjects .....  | 10 |
| You had heard that it is easier to pass in A-level physics than in most other subjects .....   | 11 |
| You were attracted by the A-level teaching methods in physics .....  | 12 |
| You were attracted by the type of exams in A-level physics .....   | 13 |
| You had heard that it is more difficult to pass in A-level physics than in most other subjects, but you were confident that you could manage ..... | 14 |
| More hard work is expected than in some other subjects but you thought that you could manage .....   | 15 |
| To improve your understanding of science in the world today .....  | 16 |

Of the reasons you have indicated, which three were the most important ones in your case?

|   |        |  |
|---|--------|--|
| Please enter them in the table in order of importance | FIRST  |  |
|   | SECOND |  |
|   | THIRD  |  |

Now go on to SECTION D

SECTION C: REJECTING A-LEVEL PHYSICS

Each of the statements below could be a reason for not choosing A-level physics. Please ring the code number of each statement that gives one of your reasons.

|  |   |
|--|---|
| You had a low O-level physics grade .....  | 1 |
| Your physics grade was lower than the grades in most other subjects ..                               | 2 |
| University and/or career requirements meant other subjects must be studied .....                     | 3 |
| It would not have been a main subject and it could not be fitted into school/college timetable ..... | 4 |
| The O-level course was not interesting .....   | 5 |

|   |    |
|---|----|
| You had heard that the A-level course is not interesting .....  | 6  |
| The O-level course was difficult .....  | 7  |
| The O-level course was too mathematical .....   | 8  |
| There was not enough student experimental work in the O-level course                                    | 9  |
| You had heard that you must work much harder in A-level physics than in most other subjects .....       | 10 |
| You had heard that it is more difficult to pass at A-level in physics than in most other subjects ..... | 11 |
| You were not attracted by the teaching methods of the A-level physics course .....                      | 12 |
| You were not attracted by the type of A-level physics exam .....  | 13 |
| A-level physics would not allow your personal opinions to be expressed                                  | 14 |
| A-level physics was too narrow and specialist to be useful for you                                      | 15 |
| The A-level course seemed to have too much mathematics in it .....                                      | 16 |

Of the reasons you have indicated, which three were the most important ones in your case?

|   |        |  |
|---|--------|--|
| Please enter them in the table in order of importance | FIRST  |  |
|   | SECOND |  |
|   | THIRD  |  |

Now go on to SECTION E

SECTION D: THE A-LEVEL PHYSICS COURSE

After two months or so, your feelings about A-level physics, which would have been partly expressed in your answers to SECTION B, can now be more definitely judged. The attitude scales below are an extension of the ones you answered in an earlier Unit, and they will allow attitudes towards different courses to be compared.

To answer the scales, judge the course on each one in turn.

e.g. MODERN    1       2       3       4       5       6       7    OUT OF DATE

If you think that your course is modern, but not extremely so, then ring number 2 or 3 depending upon the degree of your feelings. An extremely out of date course would be rated "7".

Ring number 4 if you think the words are unsuitable or if you can't decide in favour of one extreme or the other.

As usual when answering attitude scales, work as quickly as you can, giving first natural replies.

|   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|--|
| SATISFYING  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | FRUSTRATING  |
| EARLY THEORIES<br>LINKED TO PRESENT<br>DAY THEORIES | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | PRESENT DAY THEORIES<br>ARE CONSIDERED ONLY            |
| REQUIRES HARD<br>WORK                               | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | REQUIRES LITTLE<br>WORK                                |
| INTERESTING   | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | DULL   |
| LOATHSOME   | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | ENJOYABLE  |
| LOW PRESTIGE  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | HIGH PRESTIGE  |
| PLEASANT  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | UNPLEASANT   |
| SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS<br>NEVER CONSIDERED             | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS<br>ALWAYS CONSIDERED               |
| CONTAINS TOO<br>MUCH MATERIAL                       | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | CONTAINS SUFFICIENT<br>MATERIAL                        |
| DOES NOT AFFECT<br>YOUR PERSONAL<br>VIEWS           | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | MAKES YOU THINK<br>DEEPLY ABOUT YOUR<br>PERSONAL VIEWS |
| MATHEMATICAL  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | NON-MATHEMATICAL                                       |
| BORING  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | EXCITING   |
| MODERN  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | OUT OF DATE  |
| DIFFICULT   | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | EASY   |

Now go on to SECTION E

SECTION E: O-LEVEL PHYSICS REVISION

When you expressed your views last year on how O-level physics was taught, it was not sensible to include questions about revision as the examination was, at that time, still several months away. To complete the full description of the O-level course could you mark the statements below as you did before in Unit 1. Column 1 allows you to say whether the revision method was used or not, and Column 2 gives you the chance to say whether you think the method is a good one. Don't be afraid to use the "Don't know" response.

Answer by ringing the appropriate code number.

P.T.O

|  | Column 1             |       |            | Column 2            |               |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|---------------------|---------------|------------|
|  | Method Actually Used |       |            | Statement Describes |               |            |
|  | True                 | False | Don't know | A good method       | A poor method | Don't know |
| 1. We had regular practice in answering O-level examination questions  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 2. A revision plan was followed by the class in the time before the examination                                | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 3. Examination revision was done by using the student's own notes on the course                                | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 4. The topics covered in the O-level course were thoroughly treated  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 5. The O-level syllabus was completely covered   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 6. All O-level topics covered in the course were revised for the examination                                   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 7. The topics covered in the O-level course were restricted to those thought essential for an examination pass | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |

SECTION F:

Thank you again for your continued assistance.

If you have any further comments about choosing/rejecting A-level physics or your physics course that you think are relevant please make use of the space below.



ATTITUDE TO PHYSICS PROJECT  
UNIT 5: SECOND YEAR 'A' LEVEL PHYSICS

This is the final questionnaire of the project. Second year 'A' level physics students are now the only survivors in the investigation, which started in the fifth form. The purpose of this questionnaire is to check on your progress towards the 'A' level examinations; to review your attitudes to the physics course as it nears its end; to seek your opinions on teaching methods, and to clarify your approach to studying.

Responses, as usual, are indicated by either making entries in the appropriate boxes or circling code numbers.

SECTION A: PERSONAL INFORMATION

1. Initials

|     |       |      |
|-----|-------|------|
|     |       |      |
| Day | Month | Year |

2. Date of Birth

3. (a) In which area do your career interests now lie (civil engineering, medicine, accounting, etc.)?

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

(b) Have you a second 'reserve' career area that you would take up if you were unable to follow (a)? If your answer is yes, what is this second area?

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

4. (a) Subjects being studied at 'A' level

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|

(b) Any other subjects being studied at 'A'/'O' or 'O' level (indicate level)

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|

(c) Any additional passes gained during your sixth form studies

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|

5. When you leave school or college, and after any holiday employment, what do you intend to do?

- i) Take up employment
- ii) Enter higher education or take a sandwich course
- iii) Undecided
- iv) None of these

|   |
|---|
| 1 |
| 2 |
| 3 |
| 4 |



6. How important is it for you to do well in the 'A' level physics examination?

- i) A grade D or above is essential
- ii) Any pass grade will be sufficient
- iii) A pass is not essential but you hope to get at least a grade E
- iv) A pass is not essential and you are unconcerned about passing

|   |
|---|
| 1 |
| 2 |
| 3 |
| 4 |

7. Can you estimate the 'A' level Physics grade you are likely to achieve this summer?

Estimate

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

SECTION B: THE 'A' LEVEL PHYSICS COURSE

You will remember completing an attitude scale on your 'A' level course just after it had started. Now, towards the end of your physics studies, your feelings can be expressed again. This technique, which has been used with physics students in the U.S.A. and Australia, allows changes brought about by your course to be identified.

To complete the scale, judge your course on each attribute in turn.

e.g. MODERN                      1   2   3   4   5   6   7                      OUT OF DATE

If you think that your course is modern, but not extremely so, then ring number 2 or 3 depending upon the degree of your feelings. An extremely out of date course would be rated "7".

Ring number 4 if you think the words are unsuitable or if you can't decide in favour of one extreme or the other.

As usual, when answering attitude scales, work as quickly as you can giving first natural replies.

|  |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |
|--|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| SATISFYING                                       | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | FRUSTRATING   |
| EARLY THEORIES<br>LINKED TO PRESENT DAY THEORIES | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | PRESENT DAY THEORIES<br>ARE CONSIDERED ONLY         |
| REQUIRES HARD<br>WORK                            | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | REQUIRES LITTLE<br>EFFORT                           |
| INTERESTING                                      | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | DULL  |
| LOATHSOME  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | ENJOYABLE   |
| LOW PRESTIGE                                     | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | HIGH PRESTIGE                                       |
| PLEASANT   | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | UNPLEASANT  |
| SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS<br>NEVER CONSIDERED          | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS<br>ALWAYS CONSIDERED            |
| CONTAINS TOO<br>MUCH MATERIAL                    | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | CONTAINS SUFFICIENT<br>MATERIAL                     |
| DOES NOT AFFECT<br>YOUR PERSONAL VIEWS           | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | MAKES YOU THINK DEEPLY<br>ABOUT YOUR PERSONAL VIEWS |

Continued/-

|              |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |                  |
|--------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------------------|
| MATHEMATICAL | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | NON-MATHEMATICAL |
| BORING       | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | EXCITING         |
| MODERN       | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | OUT OF DATE      |
| DIFFICULT    | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | EASY             |

SECTION C: HOW THE 'A' LEVEL PHYSICS COURSE IS TAUGHT

Your feelings about the course have most meaning if I know how the course is taught. Accordingly, in this section there are a number of statements that describe aspects of 'A' level physics teaching. Some of the methods you will be familiar with from your own lessons, others you may have only heard about.

Indicate which methods are used in your course by circling the appropriate code number in column 1. In column 2, express your own feelings about each method by circling the appropriate number.

|  | Column 1      |       |            | Column 2    |             |            |
|--|---------------|-------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|
|  | Method        |       |            | Statement   |             |            |
|  | Actually Used |       |            | Describes   |             |            |
|  | True          | False | Some Times | Good Method | Poor Method | Don't Know |
| 1. Teaching is by lectures with experimental demonstrations.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 2. Learning is by finding out by one-self after each new topic has been introduced by the teacher.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 3. The class works through a text-book.  | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 4. The teacher guides you in your learning, acting as a source of information, asking questions and using experimental demonstrations to help. | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 5. Part of the course is devoted to an individual student project.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 6. Individual homework and practical accounts are assessed and discussed by the teacher.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 7. The teacher uses words rather than mathematics in explanations whenever possible.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 8. The teaching order appears logical.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |
| 9. The teacher anticipates the students' problems and sees the subject from their point of view.   | 1             | 2     | 3          | 1           | 2           | 3          |

Continued/-

|  | <u>Column 1</u>      |       |            | <u>Column 2</u>  |             |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|------------------|-------------|------------|
|  | <u>Method</u>        |       |            | <u>Statement</u> |             |            |
|  | <u>Actually Used</u> |       |            | <u>Describes</u> |             |            |
|  | True                 | False | Some Times | Good Method      | Poor Method | Don't Know |
| 10. The teaching style encourages the interest of the student.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 11. To help you understand, films, filmstrips and filmloops are used as well as experimental demonstrations. | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 12. Students' practical work is related to recent teaching lessons.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 13. The lessons are planned to make experimental and theory work run smoothly.                               | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 14. Visits to outside events are sometimes arranged to broaden your knowledge of physics.                    | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 15. The teacher uses lesson material from outside the examination syllabus when it is felt necessary.        | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 16. You are encouraged to work as an individual rather than as part of a large group of four or more.        | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 17. All students make their own notes and records of work covered in lessons.                                | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 18. Some students make notes and circulate them to others.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 19. Notes are made from dictation by the teacher.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 20. Notes are made by copying from the board or overhead projector.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 21. Duplicated lesson notes are issued on a short loan.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 22. Notes are made by a number of different methods.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 23. The teaching relates each new idea to a previously understood one.                                       | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |

Continued/-

|  | <u>Column 1</u>      |       |            | <u>Column 2</u>  |             |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|------------------|-------------|------------|
|  | <u>Method</u>        |       |            | <u>Statement</u> |             |            |
|  | <u>Actually Used</u> |       |            | <u>Describes</u> |             |            |
|  | True                 | False | Some Times | Good Method      | Poor Method | Don't Know |
| 24. The teaching seems to be most suitable for the most able pupils.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 25. Students' practical work occurs in groups of four or more in the normal lessons.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 26. Several teachers take the class, each one teaching a different topic.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 27. Homework relevant to teaching and practical lessons is set regularly.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 28. The special type of individual work for the 'A' level practical exam is introduced into practical lessons towards the end of the course. | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 29. The teacher encourages discussion and speculation amongst the students.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 30. The whole syllabus will not be completely covered, but the topics taught will have been thoroughly treated.                              | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 31. Technical terms are used where appropriate, but otherwise the language is everyday English.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 32. Practical work is designed to help the student understand the knowledge from theory lessons.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 33. Each topic in the course is studied in depth.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 34. The teacher covers the syllabus quickly to leave as much time as possible for revision.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 35. Individual or small group practical work takes place each week in a separate practical lesson.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |

Continued/-



|  | <u>Column 1</u>      |       |            | <u>Column 2</u>  |             |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|------------------|-------------|------------|
|  | <u>Method</u>        |       |            | <u>Statement</u> |             |            |
|  | <u>Actually Used</u> |       |            | <u>Describes</u> |             |            |
|  | True                 | False | Some Times | Good Method      | Poor Method | Don't Know |
| 36. Students are helped and encouraged to revise for the 'A' level exam in a planned way.  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 37. Each lesson has an introduction, which tells you what the lesson is about, and a conclusion which summarizes the lesson's content. | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 38. Regular practice to develop a suitable style in answering exam questions occurs in the second year of the course.                  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 39. All exam revision is done from the students own notes.   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |
| 40. The whole syllabus will be covered but not all the topics will have been thoroughly treated.                                       | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                | 2           | 3          |

SECTION D: ATTITUDES TO STUDY

Achievements in and attitudes towards academic subjects are believed to depend upon the type of thinking students use as they respond to their lessons and plan their study time. In one of the fifth form questionnaires, you will have completed a 'junior' form of a study attitudes scale. Here, a more comprehensive scale of this type has been developed, which will help to clarify the patterns of your responses in all the previous questionnaires.

Please answer every item, trying to avoid the 'not applicable' category if at all possible. As usual, answer quickly and circle the appropriate code number.

|   | <u>Agree</u> | <u>Disagree</u> | <u>Not Applicable</u> |
|---|--------------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| 1. I find it difficult to organise my study time effectively.                                 | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 2. New topics interest me so much that I spend extra time trying to find out more about them. | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 3. I chose my present courses to give me a chance of a really good job later.                 | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 4. I enjoy competition: I find it stimulating.  | 1            | 2               | 3                     |

Continued/-

|   | <u>Agree</u> | <u>Disagree</u> | <u>Not<br/>Applicable</u> |
|---|--------------|-----------------|---------------------------|
| 5. The continual pressure of work - homework, deadlines and competition - often makes me tense and depressed.     | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 6. I like to be told precisely what to do in essays or other assignments.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 7. I tend to do less work here than in the fifth form.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 8. My habit of putting off work leaves me with far too much to do at the end of term.                             | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 9. I spend too long on certain topics because I get very interested and involved in them.                         | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 10. My main reason for taking 'A' levels is that it will eventually help me to get a better job.                  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 11. It's important to me to do really well in my courses.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 12. A poor first answer in an exam makes me panic.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 13. I prefer courses to be clearly structured and highly organised.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 14. My main reason for taking 'A' levels is so that I can learn more about the subjects which really interest me. | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 15. Distractions make it difficult for me to do much effective work in the evenings.                              | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 16. I enjoy the challenge of a difficult new topic in lessons.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 17. I generally choose courses more from the way they fit in with career plans than from academic interest.       | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 18. Teachers should tell us exactly how they want us to tackle homework and assignments.                          | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 19. Worry about an exam or about work that is overdue often prevents me from sleeping.                            | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 20. I'm rather slow at starting work in the evenings.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 21. I find that studying academic topics can often be really exciting and gripping.                               | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 22. I want really good results all round to give me a flying start with the next stage of my education/career.    | 1            | 2               | 3                         |

Continued/-

|   | <u>Agree</u> | <u>Disagree</u> | <u>Not<br/>Applicable</u> |
|---|--------------|-----------------|---------------------------|
| 23. I usually plan my week's work in advance, either on paper or in my head.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 24. It is important to me to do things better than my friends, if I possibly can.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 25. I tend to learn more effectively by studying along my own lines than through set work.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 26. I spend a good deal of my spare time in finding out more about interesting topics which have been discussed in classes.       | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 27. I get very anxious about work which is overdue.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 28. If conditions aren't right for me to study, I generally manage to do something to change them.                                | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 29. In a sense, I suppose I work hard to please my parents rather than myself.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 30. I tend to read very little beyond what's required for completing assignments.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 31. I certainly want to pass the next set of exams, but it doesn't really matter if I only just scrape through.                   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 32. Having to speak in lessons and tutorials is quite an ordeal for me.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 33. I find academic topics so interesting. I should like to continue with them after I finish this course.                        | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 34. My parents expect me to do well and I feel it is up to me not to let them down.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 35. I always seem to be late for something or someone.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 36. I try to keep up with the suggested reading that goes with the lessons.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 37. I'd much prefer more time studying on my own, outside time-tabled classes.  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 38. I hate admitting defeat, even in trivial matters.   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 39. I often find that my mind goes blank when I'm faced with a particularly difficult question.                                   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 40. I generally go over my lesson notes not long afterwards to make sure they make sense and nothing important has been left out. | 1            | 2               | 3                         |

/cont

SECTION E

I should like to take this opportunity to thank you for your invaluable assistance in the attitude survey. Fifth form and lower sixth data has been analysed but, of course, the upper sixth results will not be available for some time yet. If you wish to receive a brief report of the survey, plus your own attitude scores, early in 1981, please indicate an address to which these can be sent.

Name .....

Address .....

.....

.....

Please use the rest of this space to expand on your responses to this questionnaire if you wish.



APPENDIX 5.1.1.THE RESEARCH VARIABLES AND CODE NAMES

The variables in this alphabetical list have been drawn from tables 5.1.1 ,  
7.9.1 , 7.11.1 and 9.5.2.

| Variable                                  | Fifth-form(F)<br>Sixth-form(S)<br>or teacher(T)<br>variable | Section<br>reference | Code<br>name |
|---|---|----------------------|--------------|
| Academic achievement motivation           | S   | 5.10                 |              |
| A-level physics examination motivation    | S   | 7.10                 |              |
| A-level physics grade                     | S   | 5.1                  |              |
| A-level score                             | S   | 5.1                  |              |
| Choosing A-level physics                  | F   | 7.11                 | PHYSCHOICE   |
| Classroom match                           | F   | 7.4                  | MATCH        |
| Classroom match                           | S   | 9.4                  |              |
| Committed physicist                       | F   | 5.2                  |              |
| Competent exam-oriented teaching          | T   | 5.12                 | TA2          |
| Disciplined, pupil relations              | T   | 5.12                 | TA7          |
| Easiness (composite)                      | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Enjoyment                                 | F   | 5.2                  |              |
| Enjoyment (composite)                     | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Entering the sixth-form                   | F,S   | 7.11                 | ALEVEL       |
| Examination                               | F   | 7.11                 | EXAM         |
| Examination preparation match             | F   | 7.8                  |              |
| Extraversion                              | F   | 7.3                  | EXTRAV       |
| Extrinsic motivation                      | S   | 5.10                 |              |
| Fear-of-failure                           | S   | 5.10                 |              |
| Historical (course)                       | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Interesting teaching style                | F   | 5.2                  | ITS          |
| Interest-in-science teaching              | T   | 5.12                 | TA4          |
| Intrinsic motivation                      | S   | 5.10                 |              |
| Learning-by-experiment                    | F   | 5.2                  | LBE          |
| Learning theory teaching                  | T   | 5.12                 | TA5          |
| Lie                                       | F   | 7.3                  |              |
| Modern (course)                           | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Motivation                                | F   | 5.3                  | MOT          |
| Motivation in physics                     | F   | 5.3                  | PHYSMOT      |
| Neuroticism                               | F   | 7.3                  | NEUROT       |
| Notemaking/syllabus coverage (preference) | S   | 5.11                 | NOTESYL (P)  |
| Notemaking/syllabus coverage (experience) | S   | 5.11                 | NOTESYL (E)  |
| Number of O-level passes                  | F   | 7.8                  |              |
| O-level physics exam. motivation          | F   | 7.10                 | IMPORT       |
| O-level physics grade                     | F   | 5.1                  | PERFORM      |
| Organised study habits                    | S   | 5.10                 |              |
| Philosophical (course)                    | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Physics identification                    | F   | 5.2                  | PHYSID       |
| Physics satisfaction                      | F   | 5.5                  | SAT          |
| Physics slog                              | F   | 5.5                  | SLOG         |
| planned, experimental lab. teaching       | T   | 5.12                 | TA6          |
| planned, 'method' teaching (preference)   | S   | 5.11                 | PLANMETH (P) |

## Appendix 5.1.1. (continued)

| Variable   | Fifth-form(F)<br>Sixth-form(S)<br>or teacher(T)<br>variable | Section<br>reference | Code<br>name |
|--|---|----------------------|--------------|
| Planned, 'method' teaching<br>(experienced)        | S   | 5.11                 | PLANMETH (E) |
| Prestigious (course)                               | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Problem solving                                    | F   | 5.2                  | PROBSOLV     |
| Processes of science teaching                      | T   | 5.12                 | TA1          |
| Pupil-initiative teaching<br>(preference)          | S   | 5.11                 | PUPINIT (P)  |
| Pupil-initiative teaching<br>(experienced)         | S   | 5.11                 | PUPINIT (E)  |
| Pupil-oriented teaching                            | T   | 5.12                 | TA3          |
| Sex  | F,S   | 7.11                 |              |
| Social implications (course)                       | S   | 5.9                  |              |
| Syllabus-boundness                                 | S   | 5.10                 |              |
| Study habits                                       | F   | 5.3                  | STUDYHAB     |
| Study habits in physics                            | F   | 5.3                  | PHYSHAB      |
| Study orientation                                  | F   | 5.3                  |              |
| Varied/teaching-for-understanding<br>(preference)  | F   | 5.4                  | VARUND (P)   |
| Varied/teaching-for-understanding<br>(experienced) | F   | 5.4                  | VARUND (E)   |
| Varied/teaching-for-understanding<br>(mismatch)    | F   | 7.10                 | VARUND (M)   |

APPENDIX 5.2.1ASCHOOLS COUNCIL SCIENCE OPINION POLL (Galton et al., 1975)THE FIVE SUB-SCALES

Agreement or disagreement with the item is expressed on a five-point scale and scored from one to five so that the most positive attitude received the highest score.

Sub-scale (i) : the fun-factor

(Reliability 0.82)

1. I enjoy physics lessons more than other lessons.
2. Two hours of work in a physics laboratory are more fun than a week of work in other subjects.
4. Physics lessons are a waste of time
6. I do well in physics.
11. I look forward to physics lessons.
12. I would enjoy school if there were no physics lessons.
17. I think the school should have more physics periods each week.

Sub-scale (ii) : the practical investigators

(Reliability 0.79)

14. Physics is just a load of technical terms which are hard to remember.
18. I find physics difficult to understand.
23. I want to learn for myself why physics experiments turn out the way they do.
24. It is fun to guess the outcome of physics experiments.
26. Working in the physics laboratory is fun.
27. Trying to solve a physics problem is interesting.
28. I would rather work out how to do a physics experiment than be told.
29. I enjoy discussing physics problems raised in class with my friends.

Sub-scale (iii) : the committed physicists

(Reliability 0.81)

- 5. I like to talk with people about new discoveries in physics.
- 7. I would like to be given a physics book or a piece of physics equipment.
- 9. I would rather be a member of a pop-group than a member of a physics research team.
- 13. I should like to belong (or I like belonging) to a physics club.
- 15. I would like to work with people who make discoveries in physics.
- 16. I do physics experiments in my spare time.

Sub-scale (iv) : the concrete physicists

(Reliability 0.67)

- 3. You can learn more from a physics text-book than by doing experiments.
- 21. I would much rather do experiments in physics than read about them.
- 22. I would rather do a physics experiment than listen to a lecture on the same topic.
- 25. It is the experiments in physics that make me understand it.
- 30. Physics experiments demonstrated by teachers are more interesting than ones you do yourself.

Sub-scale (v) : the career physicists

(Reliability 0.80)

- 8. My mother wants me to be a physicist.
- 10. I would specialise in physics if I had the chance.
- 19. My father wants me to be a physicist.
- 20. I should like to become a physicist.

The internal reliabilities of the sub-scales are given by the Cronbach Alpha coefficients.



APPENDIX 5.2.1BTHE ATTITUDE QUESTIONNAIREATTITUDES TO SCHOOL PHYSICS

The purpose of this section is to find out what you think about school physics. It contains a number of statements about physics. I want to find out how you feel about them and whether you agree with them or not.

A sample statement to show you how to mark your answers now follows:-

'I would rather read a book than watch television'

|          |       |          |          |          |
|----------|-------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3        | ④        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       |          |          | disagree |

The statement is followed by five numbered alternatives which can indicate your measure of agreement or disagreement. If you disagree with the statement, but not strongly, then alternative 4 would be ringed as shown.

Please read the alternatives carefully as well as the statements before deciding upon your response.

1. I enjoy physics lessons more than other lessons.

|      |          |           |      |           |
|------|----------|-----------|------|-----------|
| 1    | 2        | 3         | 4    | 5         |
| Much | Slightly | About the | Less | Much less |
|      | more     | same      |      |           |

2. Two hours of work in a physics laboratory are more fun than a week of work in other subjects.

|          |       |          |          |          |
|----------|-------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       |          |          | disagree |

3. Physics lessons are a waste of time

|          |       |          |          |          |
|----------|-------|----------|----------|----------|
| 1        | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5        |
| Strongly | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly |
| agree    |       |          |          | disagree |

4. I like to talk with people about new discoveries in physics.

|           |      |      |          |            |
|-----------|------|------|----------|------------|
| 1         | 2    | 3    | 4        | 5          |
| Very much | Much | Some | A little | Not at all |

5. Physics lessons give me a feeling of satisfaction.

|        |          |           |        |       |
|--------|----------|-----------|--------|-------|
| 1      | 2        | 3         | 4      | 5     |
| Always | Most of  | Sometimes | Seldom | Never |
|        | the time |           |        |       |

6. I would like to be given a physics book or a piece of physics equipment.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Very much I would It would be I don't think Not in  
 be pleased all right I would like it the least
7. I would rather be a member of a 'pop group' than a member of a physics research team.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
 agree disagree
8. I would specialise in physics if I had the chance.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Definitely yes Very Maybe Not likely Never  
 likely
9. I look forward to physics lessons.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Always Most of Sometimes Seldom Never  
 the time
10. I would enjoy school more if there were no physics lessons.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Much more Slightly Just as Less A great  
 more much deal less
11. I should like to belong (or I like belonging) to a physics club.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Very much Some A little Not sure Not at all
12. Physics is just a load of technical terms.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
 agree disagree
13. I would like to work with people who make discoveries in physics.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 All the time Most of Occasionally Seldom Never  
 the time
14. I do physics experiments in my spare time about:  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 once a once a once every once a never  
 week month 3 months year
15. I think the school should have more physics periods each week.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Strongly Agree Not sure Disagree Strongly  
 agree disagree
16. I find physics difficult to understand.  
 1 2 3 4 5  
 Extremely Difficult In-between Easy Very easy  
 difficult

17. I would much rather do experiments in physics than read about them.
- |        |                     |           |        |       |
|--------|---------------------|-----------|--------|-------|
| 1      | 2                   | 3         | 4      | 5     |
| Always | Most of<br>the time | Sometimes | Seldom | Never |
18. I would rather do a physics experiment than listen to a lecturer on the same topic.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
19. I want to learn for myself why physics experiments turn out the way they do.
- |           |      |          |          |            |
|-----------|------|----------|----------|------------|
| 1         | 2    | 3        | 4        | 5          |
| Very much | Much | A little | Not sure | Not at all |
20. It is fun to guess the outcome of physics experiments.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
21. It is the experiments in physics that make me understand it.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
22. I am happy when working with equipment in the physics laboratory.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
23. Trying to solve a physics problem is interesting.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
24. I would rather work out how to do a physics experiment by myself than be told.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
25. I enjoy discussing physics problems raised in class with my friends.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |
26. You can learn more from a physics text book than by doing experiments.
- |                   |       |          |          |                      |
|-------------------|-------|----------|----------|----------------------|
| 1                 | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                    |
| Strongly<br>agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly<br>disagree |

27. Physics experiments demonstrated by teachers are more interesting than the ones you do yourself.

|                |       |          |          |                   |
|----------------|-------|----------|----------|-------------------|
| 1              | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                 |
| Strongly agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly disagree |

28. The methods used by the physics teacher are interesting in themselves.

|                |       |          |          |                   |
|----------------|-------|----------|----------|-------------------|
| 1              | 2     | 3        | 4        | 5                 |
| Strongly agree | Agree | Not sure | Disagree | Strongly disagree |

---

The most favourable attitude is indicated by code number 1 for all items except items 3, 7, 10, 12, 16, 26 or 27 when it is replaced by code number 5.



APPENDIX 5.3.1SECTION B : STUDY ATTITUDES

The following statements cover a wide range of students comments on their general attitudes to studying at school and at home. The statements deliberately follow no logical order. Please work quickly, indicating your agreement or disagreement by circling either "A" or "D". It is most important that you make a definite response to every statement, even though your feelings may be rather indefinite.

- |   |   |   |
|---|---|---|
| 1. Background music helps me to study more effectively,                                     | A | D |
| 2. It is most unusual for me to be late handing in work.                                    | A | D |
| 3. I try to put off any work that I have to do for as long as possible,                     | A | D |
| 4. I enjoy the challenge of a difficult new topic in lessons.                               | A | D |
| 5. I find it rather difficult to organise my study time when I am at home.                  | A | D |
| 6. I usually tackle the easy things first and leave the more difficult ones until the end.  | A | D |
| 7. I seem to have plenty of free time during the week.                                      | A | D |
| 8. I enjoy collecting things such as stamps, minerals, plants, etc.                         | A | D |
| 9. I don't find much time to study during the holidays.                                     | A | D |
| 10. It is important to me that I do better than other students, if I can.                   | A | D |
| 11. My lesson notes are often difficult to follow afterwards.                               | A | D |
| 12. I sometimes wish I could leave school and start work now,                               | A | D |
| 13. I usually plan my week's work in advance, if I can, either on paper or in my head.      | A | D |
| 14. I get disheartened and give up easily if something is too difficult for me.             | A | D |
| 15. I find it easy to pick out the main points of a lesson without emphasis by the teacher. | A | D |
| 16. I can't see any relevance in the work we do here.                                       | A | D |

- |     |   |   |   |
|-----|---|---|---|
| 17. | I need to be in the right mood before I can study effectively.  | A | D |
| 18. | I'm a pretty average student: I'll never be particularly good, so there is no point in striving to be something I am not. | A | D |
| 19. | I find it difficult to keep awake during some lessons.  | A | D |
| 20. | It is important for me to do very well in my studies.   | A | D |
| 21. | There seems to be little point in following up the lesson topics in reference and text-books.                             | A | D |
| 22. | I hate admitting defeat, even in trivial matters.   | A | D |
| 23. | I don't often join in discussion lessons: I prefer to listen.   | A | D |
| 24. | I usually hurry all my homework: there seems little point in spending more time.  | A | D |
| 25. | I'm rather slow at starting work in the evening.  | A | D |
| 26. | My friends always seem to be able to do things better than me.  | A | D |
| 27. | It's not often that I can stick at work for more than an hour at a time.  | A | D |
| 28. | I like working to a set plan when writing an essay rather than letting my ideas flow out freely.                          | A | D |
| 29. | I am determined to do my best in all subjects, even in those that least interest me.                                      | A | D |

## APPENDIX 5.3.2A

## FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX OF CORRELATION COEFFICIENTS

| Item   | Factor                       |                                      |   |
|--|------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---|
|  | I<br>Study<br>methods<br>(S) | II<br>Academic<br>motivation<br>(MA) | III<br>Self-confident<br>motivation<br>(MS) |
| 1. Background music helps me to study more effectively   | 172                          | 044                                  | -016  |
| 2. It is most usual for me to be late handing in work.   | 313*                         | 118                                  | -137  |
| 3. I try to put off any work that I have to do for as long as possible.  | 516*                         | 181                                  | -165  |
| 4. I enjoy the challenge of a difficult new topic in lessons.  | 166                          | 259                                  | -298*                                       |
| 5. I find it rather difficult to organise my study time when I am at home.   | 477*                         | 038                                  | -267  |
| 6. I usually tackle the easy things first and leave the more difficult ones to the end.  | 146                          | 042                                  | -238*                                       |
| 7. I seem to have plenty of free time during the week.   | 165                          | 186                                  | -055  |
| 8. I enjoy collecting things such as stamps, minerals plants etc.  | 143                          | 101                                  | -006  |
| 9. I don't find much time to study during the holidays.  | 364*                         | 125                                  | -091  |
| 10. It is important to me that I do better than other students, if I can.  | 075                          | 381*                                 | -079  |
| 11. My lesson notes are difficult to follow afterwards.  | 296                          | 184                                  | -327*                                       |
| 12. I sometimes wish I could leave and start work now.   | 325                          | 307*                                 | -304  |
| 13. I usually plan my week's work in advance, if I can, either on paper or in my head.   | 256*                         | 121                                  | -017  |
| 14. I get disheartened and give up easily if something is too difficult for me.  | 310                          | 216                                  | -548*                                       |
| 15. I find it easy to pick out the main points of a lesson without emphasis by the teacher.                                    | 111                          | 105                                  | -429*                                       |
| 16. I can't see any relevance in the work we do here.  | 252                          | 333*                                 | -327  |
| 17. I need to be in the right mood before I can study effectively.   | 278*                         | -061                                 | -222  |
| 18. I'm a pretty average student : I'll never be particularly good, so there is no point in striving to be something I am not. | 295                          | 420                                  | -464*                                       |
| 19. I find it difficult to keep awake during some lessons.   | 336*                         | 232                                  | -188  |
| 20. It is important for me to do very well in my studies   | 226                          | 464*                                 | -087  |
| 21. There seems to be little point in following up the lesson topics in reference and text-books                               | 315                          | 361*                                 | -276  |
| 22. I hate admitting defeat, even in trivial matters.  | -016                         | 220*                                 | -017  |
| 23. I don't often join in discussion lessons: I prefer to listen.  | -004                         | 024                                  | -334*                                       |
| 24. I usually hurry all my homework: there seems little point in spending more time.   | 458*                         | 311                                  | -299  |
| 25. I'm rather slow at starting work in the evening.   | 464*                         | -069                                 | -210  |
| 26. My friends always seem to be able to do things better than me.   | 187                          | 025                                  | -487*                                       |
| 27. It's not often that I can stick at work for more than an hour at a time.   | 500*                         | 150                                  | -335  |
| 28. I like working to a set plan when writing an essay rather than letting my ideas flow out freely.                           | 122                          | 039                                  | 113   |
| 29. I am determined to do my best in all subjects, even in those that least interest me  | 315                          | 372*                                 | -071  |

Decimal points are omitted. An asterisk indicates an item which is allocated to a particular factor.



APPENDIX 5.3.2B

ITEM CORRELATIONS WITH SUB-SCALE SCORES

| Correlation with<br>Item study methods S |      | Correlation with<br>Item academic<br>motivation MA |      | Correlation with<br>Item self-confident<br>motivation MB |      |
|--|------|--|------|--|------|
| 2*                                       | 0.44 | 10   | 0.53 | 4  | 0.49 |
| 3  | 0.57 | 12   | 0.55 | 6  | 0.41 |
| 5  | 0.59 | 16   | 0.49 | 11*  | 0.46 |
| 9  | 0.48 | 20   | 0.51 | 14   | 0.63 |
| 13                                       | 0.35 | 21*  | 0.54 | 15*  | 0.55 |
| 17                                       | 0.39 | 22   | 0.42 | 18   | 0.57 |
| 19                                       | 0.47 | 29   | 0.51 | 23*  | 0.46 |
| 24*                                      | 0.54 |  |      | 26   | 0.56 |
| 25                                       | 0.55 |  |      |  |      |
| 27*                                      | 0.58 |  |      |  |      |

| Correlation with<br>Item motivation M |      |
|---------------------------------------|------|
| 4                                     | 0.45 |
| 6                                     | 0.33 |
| 10                                    | 0.37 |
| 11*                                   | 0.43 |
| 12                                    | 0.48 |
| 14                                    | 0.58 |
| 15*                                   | 0.46 |
| 16                                    | 0.47 |
| 18                                    | 0.60 |
| 20                                    | 0.37 |
| 21*                                   | 0.46 |
| 22                                    | 0.25 |
| 23*                                   | 0.36 |
| 26                                    | 0.46 |
| 29                                    | 0.36 |

\*Indicates an item shift from the 'Rowntree' scale

On the combined motivation scale, M, item 22 is retained because of high conceptual rather than statistical validity.



APPENDIX 5.3.3.

MOTIVATION RATING SCALE

| Rating | Judged according to this criterion  |
|--------|---|
| 5      | Tries very hard all the time to be successful in his studies.               |
| 4      | Occasionally quite determined and, in general, makes above average efforts. |
| 3      | Shows an average effort all the time.                                       |
| 2      | Makes some intermittent efforts but generally below average.                |
| 1      | Shows no determination and interest whatsoever in school subjects.          |

APPENDIX 5.3.4A

PHYSICS STUDY HABITS

Responses to the statement:

My study habits in physics, compared with those in other subjects, are

- 1 - much less organised      2 - a little less organised    3 - no different  
4 - a little more organised    5 - much more organised

weighted the study methods scale score S according to the following formulae:

| Statement response code | Weighted study methods<br>calculated from |
|-------------------------|---|
| 1                       | $S/3$                                     |
| 2                       | $2S/3$                                    |
| 3                       | $S$                                       |
| 4                       | $2S/3+10/3$                               |
| 5                       | $S/3+20/3$                                |

This procedure ensured that the weighted scores would not exceed the maximum score of 10 on scale S while giving a weighted score of exactly S when the response is 'no different'.

APPENDIX 5.3.4B

PHYSICS MOTIVATION

Responses to the statement:

Comparing my determination to do well in physics  
with that in other subjects, in physics

1. I am much less determined.
2. I am a little less determined.
3. there is no difference.
4. I am a little more determined
5. I am much more determined.

weighted the motivation scale score M according to the following  
formulae:

| Statement response<br>code | Weighted motivation<br>calculated from |
|----------------------------|--|
| 1                          | $M/3$                                  |
| 2                          | $2M/3$                                 |
| 3                          | $M$                                    |
| 4                          | $2M/3 + 5$                             |
| 5                          | $M/3 + 10$                             |

This procedure ensured that the weighted scores would not exceed  
the maximum score of 15 on scale M while giving a weighted score  
of exactly M when the response is 'no difference'.

APPENDIX **S.4.1.1.**

THE 19-ITEM CHECK-LIST ON THE QUESTIONNAIRE

SECTION C: HOW O-LEVEL PHYSICS IS TAUGHT

The way you react to physics depends in part on the way the subject is taught, so I have written out in this section a number of statements that describe aspects of O-level physics teaching.

During the year, your teacher is likely to use most of the methods described. To tell me which methods are most frequently used in your lessons, please ring the appropriate code number in column 1. In column 2 you have the chance to indicate which of all the methods seem to you to be good ones, but don't be afraid to use the "Don't know" response.

|    | COLUMN 1   |             |            | COLUMN 2   |               |            |   |
|----|------------|-------------|------------|--|---------------|------------|---|
|    | METHOD     |             |            | STATEMENT DESCRIBES  |               |            |   |
|    | OFTEN USED | SELDOM USED | DON'T KNOW | A GOOD METHOD  | A POOR METHOD | DON'T KNOW |   |
| 1  | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 2  |            |             |            | The teacher talks or writes and shows some experiments   |               |            |   |
| 3  | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 4  |            |             |            | The teacher asks us questions as we do some theory or practical work, gives us notes, and generally guides us in the right direction                               |               |            |   |
| 5  | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 6  |            |             |            | The teacher discusses each new topic with us, then we investigate this by ourselves and draw our own conclusions without further assistance                        |               |            |   |
| 7  | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 8  |            |             |            | The teacher's methods are varied such as allowing us to experiment, showing films and filmstrips, discussing and explaining with a single demonstration experiment |               |            |   |
| 9  | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 10 |            |             |            | The lessons are planned to make experimental and theory work run smoothly  |               |            |   |
| 11 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 12 |            |             |            | Homework set is linked with the lesson   |               |            |   |
| 13 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 14 |            |             |            | The teaching seems to be most suitable for the most able pupils  |               |            |   |
| 15 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 16 |            |             |            | The teacher uses words rather than mathematical formulae whenever possible   |               |            |   |
| 17 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 18 |            |             |            | We work through a text-book  |               |            |   |
| 19 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 20 |            |             |            | Each topic we study is linked to another one we have previously understood   |               |            |   |
| 21 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 22 |            |             |            | Duplicated notes are issued at the end of each lesson  |               |            |   |
| 23 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 24 |            |             |            | We make our own notes from textbooks or work sheets  |               |            |   |
| 25 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 26 |            |             |            | Groups of pupils make notes on different topics and these notes are circulated around the class  |               |            |   |
| 27 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 28 |            |             |            | Notes are made from dictation by the teacher   |               |            |   |
| 29 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 30 |            |             |            | Notes are made by copying from the board or overhead projector   |               |            |   |
| 31 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 32 |            |             |            | Notes are made by a number of different methods  |               |            |   |
| 33 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 34 |            |             |            | We work together in groups to do investigations and experiments  |               |            |   |
| 35 | 1          | 2           | 3          |  | 1             | 2          | 3 |
| 36 |            |             |            | We work individually through worksheets  |               |            |   |



## APPENDIX 5.4.2.

THE RESPONSE DISTRIBUTIONS FOR THE 19 CHECK-LIST ITEMS

## ITEM 1 THE TEACHER TALKS OR WRITES AND SHOWS SOME EXPERIMENTS

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 108   | 144 | 489 |
| Use             | 114   | 19  | 608 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=3.26$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

While the teacher talking, showing experiments and writing is a desirable activity, a significant number of pupils are not certain that this, by itself, is a good method.

## ITEM 2 THE TEACHER ASKS US QUESTIONS AS WE DO SOME THEORY OR PRACTICAL WORK, GIVES US NOTES, AND GENERALLY GUIDES US IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 85    | 158 | 498 |
| Use             | 235   | 60  | 446 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=7.37$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

This 'benevolent' teaching style is highly rated by 67.2% of pupils but a significant proportion (31.7%) report that they do not receive such teaching.

## ITEM 3 THE TEACHER DISCUSSES EACH NEW TOPIC WITH US, THEN WE INVESTIGATE THIS BY OURSELVES AND DRAW OUR OWN CONCLUSIONS WITHOUT FURTHER ASSISTANCE

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 380   | 174 | 187 |
| Use             | 611   | 63  | 67  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=11.26$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

This is a poorly rated method with only 25.2% rating it favourably, and in reality only 9% experience such a method in their classroom.

ITEM 4 THE TEACHER'S METHODS ARE VARIED SUCH AS ALLOWING  
US TO EXPERIMENT, SHOWING FILMS AND FILMSTRIPS,  
DISCUSSING AND EXPLAINING WITH A SINGLE DEMONSTRATION  
EXPERIMENT

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 88    | 189 | 464 |
| Use             | 494   | 82  | 165 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=17.37$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

This desirable teaching style (62.6% rate it favourably)  
is only rarely met with in the laboratory. Just 22.3% say  
they experience this method.

ITEM 5 THE LESSONS ARE PLANNED TO MAKE EXPERIMENTAL AND  
THEORY WORK RUN SMOOTHLY

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 76    | 182 | 483 |
| Use             | 220   | 198 | 323 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=10.34$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

Significantly fewer report that actual lessons are smooth  
running.

ITEM 6 HOMEWORK SET IS LINKED WITH THE LESSON

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 81    | 50 | 610 |
| Use             | 98    | 38 | 605 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=1.03$ , not significant

The homework requirement of the pupils is closely matched  
with what is received.

ITEM 7 THE TEACHING SEEMS TO BE MOST SUITABLE FOR  
THE MOST ABLE PUPILS

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 347   | 243 | 151 |
| Use             | 167   | 233 | 341 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=11.28$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

There is an almost complete reversal on the two scales for this statement. Teaching directed towards the most able is rejected by a ratio of more than two to one, but almost half of the pupils say that this is the type of teaching they get.

ITEM 8 THE TEACHER USES WORDS RATHER THAN MATHEMATICAL  
FORMULAE WHENEVER POSSIBLE

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 166   | 195 | 380 |
| Use             | 331   | 135 | 275 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=9.23$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

A majority of pupils, 51.3%, rate verbal learning favourably but only 37.1% say that this is what they receive.

ITEM 9 WE WORK THROUGH A TEXT-BOOK

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 354   | 163 | 224 |
| Use             | 435   | 45  | 261 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=1.05$ , not significant

Text-books are in minority use (35.2%) almost half the pupils are against a rigid text-book method.

ITEM 10 EACH TOPIC WE STUDY IS LINKED TO ANOTHER  
ONE WE HAVE PREVIOUSLY UNDERSTOOD

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 64    | 147 | 530 |
| Use             | 303   | 129 | 309 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test, Z=14.06, significant at  $\ll 1\%$

This 'learning-by-understanding' method is highly rated (71.5%) but in the classroom it occurs in only a minority of cases (41.7%).

ITEM 11 THE TEACHER TRIES TO GET US TO UNDERSTAND  
IDEAS BY EXPLAINING IN SIMPLE TERMS

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 50    | 80 | 611 |
| Use             | 209   | 69 | 463 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test, Z=11.26, significant at  $\ll 1\%$

'Simple explanation' methods are popular, as expected (82.5%). These methods are adopted in the majority of classes but 28.2% report otherwise

ITEM 12 DUPLICATED NOTES ARE ISSUED AT THE END OF EACH  
LESSON

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 288   | 154 | 299 |
| Use             | 670   | 39  | 32  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test, Z=16.56, significant at  $\ll 1\%$

There is an almost equal split in feeling, here, on the subject of duplicated note issue. The method is very rarely used, although 40% are in favour.



ITEM 13 WE MAKE OUR OWN NOTES FROM TEXTBOOKS OR  
WORK SHEETS

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 344   | 154 | 243 |
| Use             | 406   | 30  | 305 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=0.58$ , not significant

Although this 'own notes' method is reasonably common and finds favour with 32.8% of the pupils, there is some uncertainty as to its worth.

ITEM 14 GROUPS OF PUPILS MAKE NOTES ON DIFFERENT  
TOPICS AND THESE NOTES ARE CIRCULATED  
AROUND THE CLASS

|                 | Score |     |    |
|-----------------|-------|-----|----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 489   | 189 | 63 |
| Use             | 658   | 67  | 16 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=9.78$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

This is a very rarely used method and most unpopular with 66% against its use. A significant proportion (25.5%) are uncertain however.

ITEM 15 NOTES ARE MADE FROM DICTATION BY THE  
TEACHER

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 283   | 140 | 318 |
| Use             | 321   | 32  | 388 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=1.32$ , not significant

A majority (52.4%) report that this method is used but only 42.9% are sure that it is a good method.

ITEM 16 NOTES ARE MADE BY COPYING FROM THE BOARD  
OR OVERHEAD PROJECTOR

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 205   | 180 | 356 |
| Use             | 279   | 23  | 439 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=0.40$ , not significant

Again, a majority (59.2%) report that a method is used, but about 11% less are sure of its worth.

ITEM 17 NOTES ARE MADE BY A NUMBER OF DIFFERENT METHODS

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 163   | 264 | 314 |
| Use             | 332   | 133 | 276 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=7.11$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

The varied notemaking method is used relatively less than the pupils demand

ITEM 18 WE WORK TOGETHER IN GROUPS TO DO INVESTIGATIONS  
AND EXPERIMENTS

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 58    | 80 | 603 |
| Use             | 195   | 29 | 517 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=8.38$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

Pupil experimentation, although very common, does not completely satisfy the pupils' desires.

ITEM 19 WE WORK INDIVIDUALLY THROUGH WORKSHEETS

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 377   | 184 | 180 |
| Use             | 604   | 61  | 76  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z=11.07$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

This is an unpopular method with only 24% of pupils favouring it. Its use is very restricted (10%)

APPENDIX 5.4.3AMODIFIED FORM OF TEACHING OBSERVATION SCHEDULE

- a) TEACHER ASKS QUESTIONS WHICH ARE ANSWERED BY
  - 1. recall of previously learnt knowledge
  - 2. description of direct observation
  - 3. applying previously learnt knowledge to a new theoretical situation
  - 4. applying previously learnt knowledge to a new practical situation
- b) TEACHER MAKES STATEMENTS OF
  - 1. fact (lower-order knowledge and thought)
  - 2. an observational nature
  - 3. theory and hypothesis in a new situation (higher-order skills)
  - 4. experimental procedure in a new situation
- c) TEACHER DIRECTS PUPILS TO SOURCES OF INFORMATION FOR THE PURPOSE OF
  - 1. acquiring factual knowledge or solving lower-order problems
  - 2. acquiring observational evidence
  - 3. constructing theories and hypotheses or solving higher-order problems
  - 4. considering experimental procedure
- d) PUPILS SEEK INFORMATION OR CONSULT FOR THE PURPOSE OF
  - 1. acquiring factual knowledge or solving lower-order problems
  - 2. acquiring or confirming observational evidence
  - 3. constructing theories and hypotheses or solving higher-order problems
  - 4. discussing experimental procedure
- e) PUPILS REFER TO TEACHERS FOR THE PURPOSE OF
  - 1. acquiring factual knowledge or solving lower-order problems
  - 2. acquiring or confirming observational evidence
  - 3. constructing theories and hypotheses or solving higher-order problems
  - 4. seeking guidance on experimental procedure
- f) INFORMATION PRESENTED BY
  - 1. teacher statement (blackboard or ohp.static mode)
  - 2. teacher experimental demonstration
  - 3. pupil experiment
  - 4. textbook or worksheet
  - 5. visual device (film, television, filmstrip, filmloop, ohp.dynamic mode)
- g) LESSON CONTENT RECORDED BY
  - 1. teacher dictation
  - 2. copying from board or ohp.
  - 3. copying from textbook
  - 4. copying from worksheets
  - 5. issue of duplicated notes
  - 6. composing own notes

h) AFFECTIVE PUPIL BEHAVIOUR ILLUSTRATED BY

1. willingness to take part passively in lesson
2. controlled attention
3. response to questions when asked
4. willingness to respond to questions without being asked
5. satisfaction in response to questions or course of action



APPENDIX 5.4.3B

AN ACTUAL CLASSROOM RECORD

MODIFIED FORM OF SCIENCE TEACHING OBSERVATION SCHEDULE

|   |                | 0 | 3 | 6 | 9 | 12 | 15 | 18 | 21 | 24 | 27 | 30 | 33 | 36 |
|---|----------------|---|---|---|---|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|
| Teacher asks questions which are answered by...     | a <sub>1</sub> |   | ✓ |   |   | ✓  |    | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | a <sub>2</sub> | ✓ |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | a <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   | ✓ | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | a <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
| Teacher makes statements of...                      | b <sub>1</sub> | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓  | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | b <sub>2</sub> | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ |   |    | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | b <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   | ✓ | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | b <sub>4</sub> | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ |    | ✓  |    |    | ✓  |    | ✓  |    |    |
| Teacher directs pupils to sources of information... | c <sub>1</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | c <sub>2</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | c <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | c <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |
| Pupils seek information or consult...               | d <sub>1</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |
|   | d <sub>2</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |
|   | d <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | d <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |    | ✓  |    |
| Pupils refer to teacher...                          | e <sub>1</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    | ✓  |    | ✓  |    |    |
|   | e <sub>2</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    | ✓  |    |    |    |
|   | e <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | e <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    | ✓  | ✓  |    |    |    |    |
| Information presented by:...                        | f <sub>1</sub> | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓  | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | f <sub>2</sub> |   | ✓ | ✓ |   | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | f <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |    | ✓  |
|   | f <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
| Lesson content recorded by...                       | g <sub>1</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    | ✓  | ✓  |    |    |    |    | ✓  |
|   | g <sub>2</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | g <sub>3</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | g <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
| Affective pupil behaviour illustrated by.           | h <sub>1</sub> | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |
|   | h <sub>2</sub> | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓ | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |
|   | h <sub>3</sub> | ✓ | ✓ |   | ✓ | ✓  | ✓  | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | h <sub>4</sub> |   |   |   |   |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |
|   | h <sub>5</sub> |   |   |   |   | ✓  |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |

APPENDIX 5.4.4. THE FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX OF CORRELATION COEFFICIENTS

| ITEM |  | FACTOR                             |      |      |
|------|--|------------------------------------|------|------|
|      |  | I                                  | II   | III  |
|      |  | Teacher-centred, notemaking        |      |      |
|      |  | Varied, teaching for understanding |      |      |
|      |  | Pupil centred, textbook teaching   |      |      |
| 1    | The teacher talks or writes and shows some experiments   | -350*                              | 306* | 044  |
| 2    | The teacher asks us questions as we do some theory or practical work, gives us notes, and generally guides us in the right direction                               | -165                               | 320* | 046  |
| 3    | The teacher discusses each new topic with us, then we investigate this by ourselves and draw our own conclusions without further assistance                        | 339*                               | 103  | 214* |
| 4    | The teacher's methods are varied such as allowing us to experiment, showing films and filmstrips, discussing and explaining with a single demonstration experiment | 179*                               | 210* | 076  |
| 5    | The lessons are planned to make experimental and theory work run smoothly  | -014                               | 323* | 037  |
| 6    | Homework set is linked with the lesson   | -098                               | 432* | 142  |
| 7    | The teaching seems to be most suitable for the most able pupils  | -087                               | 022  | 186* |
| 8    | The teacher uses words rather than mathematical formulae whenever possible   | -078                               | 286* | -024 |
| 9    | We work through a text-book  | -131                               | -031 | 352* |
| 10   | Each topic we study is linked to another one we have previously understood   | 003                                | 363* | -020 |
| 11   | The teacher tries to get us to understand ideas by explaining in simple terms  | -112                               | 444* | 178  |
| 12   | Duplicated notes are issued at the end of each lesson  | 046                                | 063  | 224* |
| 13   | We make our own notes from text-books or work sheets   | 048                                | 091  | 294* |
| 14   | Groups of pupils make notes on different topics and these notes are circulated around the class  | 341*                               | -146 | 205* |
| 15   | Notes are made from dictation by the teacher   | -338*                              | 038  | 151  |
| 16   | Notes are made by copying from the board or overhead projector   | -306*                              | 044  | 072  |
| 17   | Notes are made by a number of different methods  | 170                                | 337* | 051  |
| 18   | We work together in groups to do investigations and experiments  | 072                                | 140* | 016  |
| 19   | We work individually through worksheets  | 060                                | 023  | 392* |

Decimal points are omitted  
An asterisk indicates an item which is allocated to a particular factor

THE ATTITUDE GRID

In the table below there are 9 possible school subjects. Column A contains 6 possible ways of describing these subjects. Column B gives 6 opposite ways of describing the subjects, for example 'EASY' in Column A and 'DIFFICULT' in Column B. For each of the subjects that you are studying, write 'A' or 'B' depending upon which best expresses your feelings about that subject. If neither 'A' nor 'B' seem suitable, write 'X'. For any subject you are not studying, leave the subject column blank. The first line of the table is just an example.

| A                            | FRENCH | PHYSICS | GEOGRAPHY | BIOLOGY | ENGLISH LITERATURE | CHEMISTRY | MATHS | HISTORY | ENGLISH LANGUAGE | B                          |
|------------------------------|--------|---------|-----------|---------|--------------------|-----------|-------|---------|------------------|----------------------------|
| SCIENTIFIC                   | B      | A       |           | A       | B                  | A         | X     | B       | B                | NOT SCIENTIFIC             |
| DULL                         |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | INTERESTING                |
| CONTAINS SUFFICIENT MATERIAL |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | CONTAINS TOO MUCH MATERIAL |
| EASY                         |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | DIFFICULT                  |
| EXCITING                     |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | BORING                     |
| OUT OF DATE                  |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | MODERN                     |
| HIGH PRESTIGE                |        |         |           |         |                    |           |       |         |                  | LOW PRESTIGE               |



APPENDIX 5.5.2.

TEST/RE-TEST RELIABILITY OF THE 'TOO MUCH MATERIAL' SCALE

| CONTAINS TOO MUCH MATERIAL (B)   |         |                    |         |
|----------------------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|
| Test                             |         | Re-test            |         |
| Subject                          | z-score | Subject            | z-score |
| History                          | 2.29    | Physics            | 3.62    |
| Biology                          | - 2.91  | History            | 2.52    |
| Geography                        | - 3.05  | Biology            | 2.24    |
| English literature               | - 3.32  | English literature | - 2.71  |
| Chemistry                        | - 3.43  | Geography          | - 3.05  |
| Physics                          | - 3.47  | Chemistry          | - 3.09  |
| French                           | - 4.22  | French             | - 3.57  |
| English language                 | - 4.37  | English language   | - 4.67  |
| Mathematics                      | - 4.82  | Mathematics        | - 4.82  |
| CONTAINS SUFFICIENT MATERIAL (A) |         |                    |         |

The correlation between the two rank orders is 0.73.



APPENDIX 5.6.1.                      CHOOSING A-LEVEL SUBJECTS

This is the relevant section of the questionnaire which provided data for Sections 4.6. and 7.6. References to other sections have been allowed to remain.

SECTION B:   PHYSICS AND OTHER SUBJECTS

This section is to find out which subjects you are studying and how you feel about them.

1        SUBJECTS BEING STUDIED AT O-LEVEL OR C.S.E.

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|  |  |  |
|  |  |  |

2.       THE THREE SUBJECTS BEING STUDIED THAT YOU MOST ENJOY, IN ORDER

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

Imagine that it is now September and you have done reasonably well in your examinations with a number of passes, including physics.

WOULD YOU THEN GO ON TO STUDY ONE OR MORE A-LEVEL SUBJECTS?

YES OR NO                      ☐

If your answer is YES, please continue with Section C.  
If your answer is NO, but you intend to continue with your education at school/college, please go on to SECTION E.  
If your answer is NO, and you do not intend to remain at school/college, please go on to SECTION F.

---

SECTION C:   CHOOSING A-LEVEL SUBJECTS

Your A-level choices may or may not include physics but the reasons for your decision are most important for this survey. In this and the following sections, I should like to find out what these reasons might be and what A-level subjects you might choose.

1.       IF YOU HAD A FREE CHOICE AND DID NOT HAVE TO CONSIDER UNIVERSITY OR CAREER REQUIREMENTS, WHICH A-LEVEL SUBJECTS WOULD YOU CHOOSE (IN ORDER OF PREFERENCE)?

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|

2.       IN PRACTICE, CAREER REQUIREMENTS MIGHT LIMIT OR DECIDE YOUR CHOICE, SO WHICH A-LEVEL SUBJECTS ARE YOU MOST LIKELY TO CHOOSE?

|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
|  |  |  |
|--|--|--|

APPENDIX 5.8.1.

THE EXAMINATION PREPARATION CHECK-LIST

SECTION E: O-LEVEL PHYSICS REVISION

When you expressed your views last year on how O-level physics was taught, it was not sensible to include questions about revision as the examination was, at that time, still several months away. To complete the full description of the O-level course could you mark the statements below as you did before in Unit 1. Column 1 allows you to say whether the revision method was used or not, and Column 2 gives you the chance to say whether you think the method is a good one. Don't be afraid to use the 'Dcn't know' response.

Answer by ringing the appropriate code number.

|    |   | Column 1             |       |            | Column 2            |               |            |
|----|---|----------------------|-------|------------|---------------------|---------------|------------|
|    |   | Method actually used |       |            | Statement describes |               |            |
|    |   | True                 | False | Don't know | A good method       | A poor method | Don't know |
| 1. | We had regular practice in answering O-level examination questions  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 2. | A revision plan was followed by the class in the time before the examination                                | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 3. | Examination revision was done by using the student's own notes on the course                                | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 4. | The topics covered in the O-level course were thoroughly treated  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 5. | The O-level syllabus was completely covered   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 6. | All O-level topics covered in the course were revised for the examination                                   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |
| 7. | The topics covered in the O-level course were restricted to those thought essential for an examination pass | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2             | 3          |

APPENDIX 5.8.2.

RESPONSE DISTRIBUTIONS FOR THE EXAMINATION PREPARATION ITEMS

ITEM 1 WE HAD REGULAR PRACTICE IN ANSWERING O-LEVEL EXAMINATION QUESTIONS

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 13    | 12 | 261 |
| Use             | 32    | 12 | 242 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.90$ , significant at  $<< 1\%$ .

This highly popular method (91% rating) is followed by the large majority (85%).

ITEM 2 A REVISION PLAN WAS FOLLOWED BY THE CLASS IN THE TIME , BEFORE THE EXAMINATION

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 30    | 75 | 181 |
| Use             | 115   | 43 | 128 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon text,  $Z = 7.58$ , significant at  $<< 1\%$ .

This is a desirable method for most (63%) but only 45% experience this approach.

ITEM 3 EXAMINATION REVISION WAS DONE BY USING THE STUDENT'S OWN NOTES ON THE COURSE

|                 | Score |     |     |
|-----------------|-------|-----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2   | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 45    | 107 | 134 |
| Use             | 44    | 22  | 220 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 5.03$ , significant at  $<< 1\%$

Just 47% think this is a good method, but 77% report its use.

ITEM 4 THE TOPICS COVERED IN THE O-LEVEL COURSE WERE THOROUGHLY TREATED

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 48    | 68 | 170 |
| Use             | 91    | 80 | 115 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.45$ , significant at  $<< 1\%$

A majority of 59% desire this approach, but only 40% experience it in practice.

ITEM 5 THE O-LEVEL SYLLABUS WAS COMPLETELY COVERED

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 53    | 97 | 136 |
| Use             | 136   | 69 | 81  |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 8.21$ , significant at  $<< 1\%$ .

Just 28% report that the syllabus is completely covered: 48% think it should be

ITEM 6 ALL O-LEVEL TOPICS COVERED IN THE COURSE WERE REVISED FOR THE EXAMINATION

|                 | Score |    |     |
|-----------------|-------|----|-----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 35    | 57 | 194 |
| Use             | 102   | 35 | 149 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 7.17$ , significant at  $<< 1\%$

Some 68% desire this comprehensive revision but only 52% experience this method.



ITEM 7 THE TOPICS COVERED IN THE O-LEVEL COURSE WERE  
RESTRICTED TO THOSE THOUGHT ESSENTIAL FOR  
AN EXAMINATION PASS

|                 | Score |    |    |
|-----------------|-------|----|----|
|                 | 1     | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 135   | 77 | 74 |
| Use             | 134   | 63 | 89 |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 0.84$ ,  
not significant



APPENDIX 5.10.1.THE APPEARANCE OF THE S.S.R.C. SCALES ON THE UPPER SIXTH-FORM QUESTIONNAIRESECTION D: ATTITUDES TO STUDY

Achievements in and attitudes towards academic subjects are believed to depend upon the type of thinking students use as they respond to their lessons and plan their study time. In one of the fifth-form questionnaires, you will have completed a 'junior' form of a study attitudes scale. Here, a more comprehensive scale of this type has been developed, which will help to clarify the patterns of your responses in all the previous questionnaires.

Please answer every item, trying to avoid the 'not applicable' category if at all possible. As usual, answer quickly and circle the appropriate code number.

|   | <u>Agree</u> | <u>Disagree</u> | <u>Not<br/>Applicable</u> |
|---|--------------|-----------------|---------------------------|
| 1 I find it difficult to organise my study time effectively   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 2 New topics interest me so much that I spend extra time trying to find out more about them                 | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 3 I chose my present courses to give me a chance of a really good job later                                 | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 4 I enjoy competition: I find it stimulating  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 5 The continual pressure of work - homework, deadlines and competition - often makes me tense and depressed | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 6 I like to be told precisely what to do in essays or other assignments                                     | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 7 I tend to do less work here than in the fifth form  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 8 My habit of putting off work leaves me with far too much to do at the end of term                         | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 9 I spend too long on certain topics because I get very interested and involved in them                     | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 10 My main reason for taking 'A' levels is that it will eventually help me to get a better job              | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 11 It's important to me to do really well in my courses   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 12 A poor first answer in an exam makes me panic  | 1            | 2               | 3                         |
| 13 I prefer courses to be clearly structured and highly organised   | 1            | 2               | 3                         |

|   | <u>Agree</u> | <u>Disagree</u> | <u>Not</u><br><u>Applicable</u> |
|---|--------------|-----------------|---------------------------------|
| 14 My main reason for taking 'A' levels is so that I can learn more about the subjects which really interest me           | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 15 Distractions make it difficult for me to do much effective work in the evenings  | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 16 I enjoy the challenge of a difficult new topic in lessons  | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 17 I generally choose courses more from the way they fit in with career plans than from academic interest                 | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 18 Teachers should tell us exactly how they want us to tackle homework and assignments                                    | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 19 Worry about an exam or about work that is overdue often prevents me from sleeping                                      | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 20 I'm rather slow at starting work in the evenings   | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 21 I find that studying academic topics can often be really exciting and gripping   | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 22 I want really good results all round to give me a flying start with the next stage of my education/career              | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 23 I usually plan my week's work in advance, either on paper or in my head  | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 24 It is important to me to do things better than my friends if I possibly can  | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 25 I tend to learn more effectively by studying along my own lines than through set work                                  | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 26 I spend a good deal of my spare time in finding out more about interesting topics which have been discussed in classes | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 27 I get very anxious about work which is overdue   | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 28 If conditions aren't right for me to study, I generally manage to do something to change them                          | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 29 In a sense, I suppose I work hard to please my parents rather than myself  | 1            | 2               | 3                               |
| 30 I tend to read very little beyond what's required for completing assignments   | 1            | 2               | 3                               |



|   | <u>Agree</u> | <u>Disagree</u> | <u>Not applicable</u> |
|---|--------------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| 31 I certainly want to pass the next set of exams, but it doesn't really matter if I only just scrape through                   | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 32 Having to speak in lessons and tutorials is quite an ordeal for me   | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 33 I find academic topics so interesting. I should like to continue with them after I finish this course                        | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 34 My parents expect me to do well and I feel it is up to me not to let them down   | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 35 I always seem to be late for something or someone  | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 36 I try to keep up with the suggested reading that goes with the lessons   | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 37 I'd much prefer more time studying on my own, outside time-tabled classes  | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 38 I hate admitting defeat, even in trivial matters   | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 39 I often find that my mind goes blank when I'm faced with a particularly difficult question                                   | 1            | 2               | 3                     |
| 40 I generally go over my lesson notes not long afterwards to make sure they make sense and nothing important has been left out | 1            | 2               | 3                     |

---

APPENDIX 5.10.2. ITEM STATISTICS FOR THE S.S.R.C. SCALES

ACADEMIC ACHIEVEMENT MOTIVATION

| ITEM  |  | Correlation with scale total |              |            |
|---|--|------------------------------|--------------|------------|
|   |  | SSRC total                   | SSRC science | U6 physics |
| 4   | I enjoy competition: I find it stimulating   | 0.65                         | 0.61         | 0.56       |
| 11  | It's important to me to do really well in my courses   | 0.59                         | 0.58         | 0.66       |
| 16  | I enjoy the challenge of a difficult new topic in lessons  | 0.41                         | 0.51         | 0.56       |
| 24  | It is important to me to do things better than my friends, if I possibly can                               | 0.64                         | 0.61         | 0.65       |
| 31  | I certainly want to pass the next set of exams, but it doesn't really matter if I only just scrape through | -0.55                        | -0.54        | -0.53      |
| 38  | I hate admitting defeat, even in trivial matters   | 0.53                         | 0.58         | 0.50       |
| Mean item correlation (after Z' transformation) |  | 0.57                         | 0.57         | 0.58       |

Cronbach Alpha for the U6 physics scores is 0.59

## ORGANISED STUDY HABITS

| ITEM   |  | Correlation with scale total |              |            |
|--|--|------------------------------|--------------|------------|
|  |  | SSRC total                   | SSRC science | U6 physics |
| 1  | I find it difficult to organise my study time effectively  | -0.64                        | -0.58        | -0.69      |
| 7  | I tend to do less work here than in the fifth form   | -0.48                        | -0.54        | -0.50      |
| 8  | My habit of putting off work leaves me with far too much to do at the end of term  | -0.66                        | -0.60        | -0.58      |
| 15   | Distractions make it difficult for me to do much effective work in the evenings  | -0.60                        | -0.59        | -0.54      |
| 20   | I'm rather slow at starting work in the evenings   | -0.66                        | -0.67        | -0.67      |
| 23   | I usually plan my week's work in advance, either on paper or in my head  | 0.56                         | 0.52         | 0.55       |
| 28   | If conditions aren't right for me to study I generally manage to do something to change them                                 | 0.51                         | 0.50         | 0.60       |
| 35   | I always seem to be late for something or someone  | -0.48                        | -0.46        | -0.41      |
| 36   | I try to keep up with the suggested reading that goes with the lessons   | 0.52                         | 0.52         | 0.50       |
| 40   | I generally go over my lesson notes not long afterwards to make sure they make sense and nothing important has been left out | 0.47                         | 0.63         | 0.52       |
| Mean item correlation (after Z'transformation) |  | 0.56                         | 0.56         | 0.56       |

Cronbach Alpha for the U6 physics scores is 0.75

## FEAR-OF-FAILURE

| ITEM  | Correlation with scale total |              |            |
|---|------------------------------|--------------|------------|
|   | SSRC total                   | SSRC science | U6 physics |
| 5 The continual pressure of work - homework, deadlines and competition - often makes me tense and depressed | 0.66                         | 0.62         | 0.58       |
| 12 A poor first answer in an exam makes me panic  | 0.64                         | 0.60         | 0.58       |
| 19 Worry about an exam or about work that is overdue often prevents me from sleeping                        | 0.65                         | 0.67         | 0.57       |
| 27 I get very anxious about work which is overdue   | 0.66                         | 0.65         | 0.55       |
| 32 Having to speak in lessons and tutorials is quite an ordeal for me                                       | 0.57                         | 0.57         | 0.45       |
| 39 I often find that my mind goes blank when I'm faced with a particularly difficult question               | 0.58                         | 0.58         | 0.63       |
| Mean item correlation (after Z' transformation)   | 0.63                         | 0.62         | 0.56       |

Cronbach Alpha for the U6 physics scores is 0.56



## SYLLABUS - BOUNDNESS

| ITEM  |   | Correlation with scale total |              |            |
|---|---|------------------------------|--------------|------------|
|   |   | SSRC total                   | SSRC science | U6 physics |
| 6   | I like to be told precisely what to do in essays or other assignments                 | 0.67                         | 0.61         | 0.75       |
| 13  | I prefer courses to be clearly structured and highly organised                        | 0.54                         | 0.30         | 0.41       |
| 18  | Teachers should tell us exactly how they want us to tackle homework and assignments   | 0.57                         | 0.53         | 0.60       |
| 25  | I tend to learn more effectively by studying along my own lines than through set work | -0.53                        | -0.52        | -0.53      |
| 30  | I tend to read very little beyond what's required for completing assignments          | 0.54                         | 0.56         | 0.52       |
| 37  | I'd much prefer more time studying on my own, outside time-tabled classes             | -0.45                        | -0.43        | -0.52      |
| Mean item correlation (after Z' transformation) |   | 0.55                         | 0.50         | 0.57       |

Cronbach Alpha for the U6 physics scores is 0.56

## EXTRINSIC MOTIVATION

| ITEM  |   | Correlation with scale total |              |            |
|---|---|------------------------------|--------------|------------|
|   |   | SSRC total                   | SSRC science | U6 physics |
| 3   | I chose my present courses to give me a chance of a really good job later                                 | 0.77                         | 0.78         | 0.57       |
| 10  | My main reason for taking 'A' levels is that it will eventually help me to get a better job               | 0.75                         | 0.74         | 0.54       |
| 17  | I generally choose courses more from the way they fit in with career plans than from academic interest    | 0.69                         | 0.66         | 0.66       |
| 22  | I want really good results all round to give me a flying start with the next stage of my education/career | 0.60                         | 0.53         | 0.33       |
| 29  | In a sense, I suppose I work hard to please my parents rather than myself                                 | 0.42                         | 0.48         | 0.38       |
| 34  | My parents expect me to do well and I feel it is up to me not to let them down                            | 0.54                         | 0.49         | 0.67       |
| Mean item correlation (after Z' transformation) |   | 0.64                         | 0.63         | 0.54       |

Cronbach Alpha for the U6 physics scores is 0.49

## INTRINSIC MOTIVATION

| ITEM  | Correlation with scale total |              |            |
|---|------------------------------|--------------|------------|
|   | SSRC total                   | SSRC science | U6 physics |
| 2 New topics interest me so much that I spend extra time trying to find out more about them                               | 0.65                         | 0.66         | 0.59       |
| 9 I spend too long on certain topics because I get very interested and involved in them                                   | 0.61                         | 0.64         | 0.63       |
| 14 My main reason for taking 'A' levels is so that I can learn more about the subjects which really interest me           | 0.67                         | 0.64         | 0.66       |
| 21 I find that studying academic topics can often be really exciting and gripping   | 0.71                         | 0.69         | 0.65       |
| 26 I spend a good deal of my spare time in finding out more about interesting topics which have been discussed in classes | 0.63                         | 0.65         | 0.48       |
| 33 I find academic topics so interesting. I should like to continue with them after I finish this course                  | 0.70                         | 0.68         | 0.69       |
| Mean item correlation (after Z' transformation)   | 0.66                         | 0.66         | 0.62       |

Cronbach Alpha for the U6 physics scores is 0.68

RECENT CRONBACH ALPHA VALUES FOR THE SCALES  
[Entwistle et al., 1979]

| Scale                           | Alpha |
|---------------------------------|-------|
| Academic achievement motivation | 0.59  |
| Organised study habits          | 0.72  |
| Fear-of-failure                 | 0.69  |
| Syllabus boundness              | 0.53  |
| Extrinsic motivation            | 0.70  |
| Intrinsic motivation            | 0.74  |



APPENDIX 5.11.1

THE 40-ITEM CLASSROOM ENVIRONMENT CHECK-LIST ON THE UPPER SIXTH-FORM  
QUESTIONNAIRE

SECTION C: HOW THE A-LEVEL PHYSICS COURSE IS TAUGHT

Your feelings about the course have most meaning if I know how the course is taught. Accordingly, in this section there are a number of statements that describe aspects of A-level physics teaching. Some of the methods you will be familiar with from your own lessons, others you may have only heard about.

Indicate which methods are used in your course by circling the appropriate code number in column 1. In column 2, express your own feelings about each method by circling the appropriate number.

|   | Column 1             |       |            | Column 2            |             |            |
|---|----------------------|-------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------|
|   | Method actually used |       |            | Statement describes |             |            |
|   | True                 | False | Some times | Good method         | Poor method | Don't know |
| 1 Teaching is by lectures with experimental demonstrations  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 2 Learning is by finding out by oneself after each new topic has been introduced by the teacher   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 3. The class works through a text-book  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 4. The teacher guides you in your learning, acting as a source of information, asking questions and using experimental demonstrations to help | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 5. Part of the course is devoted to an individual student project   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 6 Individual homework and practical accounts are assessed and discussed by the teacher  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 7 The teacher uses words rather than mathematics in explanations whenever possible  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 8 The teacher order appears logical   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 9 The teacher anticipates the students' problems and sees the subject from their point of view  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 10 The teaching style encourages the interest of the student  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |

|  | Column 1             |       |            | Column 2            |             |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------|
|  | Method actually used |       |            | Statement describes |             |            |
|  | True                 | False | Some times | Good method         | Poor method | Don't know |
| 11 To help you understand, films, filmstrips and filmloops are used as well as experimental demonstrations | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 12 Students' practical work is related to recent taching lessons   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 13 The lessons are planned to make experimental and theory work run smoothly                               | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 14 Visits to outside events are sometimes arranged to broaden your knowledge of physics                    | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 15 The teacheruses lesson material from outside the examination syllabus when it is felt necessary         | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 16 You are encouraged to work as an individual rather than as part of a large group of 4 or more           | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 17 All students make their own notes and records of work covered in lessons                                | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 18 Some students make notes and circulate them to others   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 19 Notes are made from dictation by the teacher  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 20 Notes are made by copying from the board or overhead projector  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 21 Duplicated lesson notes are issued on a short loan  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 22 Notes are made by a number of different methods   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 23 The teaching relates each new idea to a previously understood one                                       | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 24 The teaching seems to be most suitable for the most able pupils   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 25 Students' practical work occurs in groups of four or more in the normal lessons                         | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |

|  | Column 1             |       |            | Column 2            |             |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------|
|  | Method actually used |       |            | Statement describes |             |            |
|  | True                 | False | Some times | Good method         | Poor method | Don't know |
| 26 Several teachers take the class, each one teaching a different topic  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 27 Homework relevant to teaching and practical lessons is set regularly  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 28 The special type of individual work for the A-level practical exam is introduced into practical lessons towards the end of the course | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 29 The teacher encourages discussion and speculation amongst the students  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 30 The whole syllabus will not be completely covered, but the topics taught will have been thoroughly treated                            | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 31 Technical terms are used where appropriate, but otherwise the language is everyday English  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 32 Practical work is designed to help the student understand the knowledge from theory lessons   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 33 Each topic in the course is studied in depth  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 34 The teacher covers the syllabus quickly to leave as much time as possible for revision  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 35 Individual or small group practical work takes place each week in a separate practical lesson   | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 36 Students are helped and encouraged to revise for the A-level exam in a planned way  | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 37 Each lesson has an introduction, which tells you what the lesson is about, and a conclusion which summarises the lesson's content     | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 38 Regular practice to develop a suitable style in answering exam questions occurs in the second year of the course                      | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |

|  | Column 1             |       |            | Column 2            |             |            |
|--|----------------------|-------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------|
|  | Method actually used |       |            | Statement describes |             |            |
|  | True                 | False | Some times | Good method         | Poor method | Don't know |
| 39 All exam revision is done from the students own notes                                       | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |
| 40 The whole syllabus will be covered but not all the topics will have been thoroughly treated | 1                    | 2     | 3          | 1                   | 2           | 3          |



APPENDIX 5,11.2.      THE RESPONSE DISTRIBUTION FOR THE 40- CHECK-LIST ITEMS

STATEMENT 1      Teaching is by lectures with experimental demonstrations.

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 13        | 41 | 89 |
| Use             | 36        | 76 | 31 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.57$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

Only a modest use of this popular method is reported.

STATEMENT 2      Learning is by finding out by oneself after each new  
topic has been introduced by the teacher.

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 51        | 33 | 59 |
| Use             | 81        | 42 | 20 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.01$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

Opinion is almost equally divided on this infrequently used method.

STATEMENT 3.      The class works through a text-book

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 71        | 32 | 40 |
| Use             | 64        | 31 | 48 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 1.33$  , not significant.

On the whole, text-book teaching is unpopular but there is no  
significant mis-match.

STATEMENT 4     The teacher guides you in your learning, acting as a source of information, asking questions and using experimental demonstrations to help

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 4         | 19 | 120 |
| Use             | 15        | 49 | 79  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 5.91$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

A high proportion, some 84%, rate this a most desirable method, but a significant number doubt that they are exposed to such an approach in reality.

STATEMENT 5     Part of the course is devoted to an individual student project

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 36        | 64 | 43 |
| Use             | 142       | 0  | 1  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 8.76$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

Opinions are equally divided on the suitability of project work which is almost totally absent from the survey schools.

STATEMENT 6     Individual homework and practical accounts are assessed and discussed by the teacher

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 8         | 16 | 119 |
| Use             | 22        | 42 | 79  |

Teacher feedback is strongly desired by 83% of the students but there is a significant short-fall in its provision.

STATEMENT 7.      The teacher uses words rather than mathematics in explanations whenever possible

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 20        | 34 | 89 |
| Use             | 34        | 57 | 52 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 4.12$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
Although a majority of students welcome a verbal approach this is not always realised.

STATEMENT 8      The teaching order appears logical

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 4         | 17 | 122 |
| Use             | 26        | 48 | 69  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon Test,  $Z = 6.43$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
It is unsurprising that a logical teaching order is thought highly desirable, but only 48% of the students feel that this is achieved in practice.

STATEMENT 9.        The teacher anticipates the students' problems  
                         and sees the subject from their point of view.

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 9         | 13 | 121 |
| Use             | 28        | 81 | 34  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test  $Z = 7.89$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
A highly significant mis-match appears here with only 24% reporting that  
their teachers seem able to identify with their needs.

STATEMENT 10.        The teaching style encourages the interest of the  
                         student

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 6         | 12 | 125 |
| Use             | 45        | 66 | 32  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 8.46$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
For the large majority (87%) an attractive teaching style is  
looked for but, in reality, is rather uncommon (22%).

STATEMENT 11.        To help you understand, films, filmstrips, and  
                         film loops are used as well as experimental  
                         demonstrations

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 17        | 36 | 90 |
| Use             | 79        | 48 | 16 |

~~Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test  $Z = 5.28$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .~~



Just 11% report the use of multi-media techniques despite the attractiveness of this approach.

STATEMENT 12.      Students' practical work is related to recent  
teaching lessons

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 2         | 7  | 134 |
| Use             | 15        | 39 | 89  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 5.84$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
This method is endorsed almost unanimously, yet 38% are uncertain that such a procedure is followed in their classes.

STATEMENT 13.      The lessons are planned to make experimental and  
theory work run smoothly

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 4         | 18 | 121 |
| Use             | 24        | 60 | 59  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.84$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
A significant mis-match is reported in the provision of smooth running lessons.

STATEMENT 14. Visits to outside events are sometimes arranged  
to broaden your knowledge of physics

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 13        | 36 | 94 |
| Use             | 88        | 34 | 21 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 8.65$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
Outside visits are supported by the majority (66%) although their  
occurrence is rare (15%).

STATEMENT 15. The teacher uses lesson material from outside the  
examination syllabus when it is felt necessary

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 28        | 34 | 81 |
| Use             | 39        | 57 | 47 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.84$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
There is support here for teachers to review any excessive  
'examination syllabus syndrome'.

STATEMENT 16. You are encouraged to work as an individual rather  
than as part of a large group of four or more.

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 12        | 36 | 95 |
| Use             | 20        | 39 | 84 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 1.99$  , significant at  $< 5\%$ .

The students welcome teaching oriented towards individual rather than co-operative efforts, and, for the most part, this is received

STATEMENT 17. All students make their own notes and records of work covered in lessons.

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 34        | 43 | 66 |
| Use             | 57        | 24 | 62 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 2.72$  , significant at  $< 1\%$ .  
Although there is some doubt as to the worth of this notemaking method it tends to be used less often than anticipated.

STATEMENT 18. Some students make notes and circulate them to others.

|                 | S C O R E |    |   |
|-----------------|-----------|----|---|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3 |
| Intrinsic worth | 121       | 14 | 8 |
| Use             | 125       | 11 | 7 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon Test,  $Z = 0.52$  , not significant.  
This method is highly unpopular and rarely practised.

STATEMENT 19 Notes are made from dictation by the teacher

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 46        | 39 | 58 |
| Use             | 38        | 55 | 50 |

0.02, not significant

No firm opinions emerge on the worth and use of the dictation method.

STATEMENT 20. Notes are made by copyong from the board or overhead projector

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 26        | 51 | 66 |
| Use             | 22        | 56 | 65 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 0.32$  , not significant.  
Despite the uncertainty, there is a strong feeling (46%) that this is a good method and this matches its degree of use.

STATEMENT 21. Duplicated lesson notes are issued on a short loan

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 75        | 39 | 29 |
| Use             | 120       | 19 | 4  |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.14$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
This rarely used method is not favoured by the majority (52%) although a significant proportion are uncertain or disagree.

STATEMENT 22. Notes are made by a number of different methods

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 14        | 51 | 78 |
| Use             | 46        | 30 | 67 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.95$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .



A varied note-making style is not practised in the classrooms as much as the students like.

STATEMENT 23.     The teaching relates each new idea to a previously understood one

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 3         | 16 | 124 |
| Use             | 16        | 90 | 37  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 7.70$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
The development of learning through concept hierarchies is strongly supported but: only 26% of the students are certain that this does occur.

STATEMENT 24.     The teaching seems to be most suitable for the most able pupils

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 75        | 46 | 22 |
| Use             | 52        | 44 | 47 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon-test,  $Z = 3.72$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
This form of ability-oriented teaching is unpopular but significantly more of it occurs than is desired.

STATEMENT 25.    Students' practical work occurs of groups of four  
                         or more in the normal lessons

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 123       | 9  | 11 |
| Use             | 108       | 22 | 13 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon Test,  $Z = 1.89$  , not significant.  
The students are strongly against this form of practical work  
organisation and are unlikely to meet up with it to any degree.

STATEMENT 26.    Several teachers take the class, each one teaching  
                         a different topic.

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 71        | 29 | 43 |
| Use             | 95        | 15 | 33 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 2.94$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
Although only 23% of the students are in multi-teacher classes, there  
is some evidence here that more would like to be.    There are mixed  
feelings on the worth of the multi-teacher approach, but, overall,  
it tends to be disliked.

STATEMENT 27. Homework relevant to teaching and practical lessons  
is set regularly

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 4         | 7  | 132 |
| Use             | 21        | 34 | 88  |

Matched pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 5.47$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
This highly desirable characteristic of classes is not always displayed.  
Just 62% of the students report that relevant homework is set.

STATEMENT 28. The special type of individual work for the A-level  
practical exam is introduced into practical lessons  
towards the end of the course

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 36        | 19 | 88 |
| Use             | 61        | 11 | 71 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.67$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
This preparation for the practical examination is generally popular  
(62% of students) but 43% of students report that it is not  
supplied.

STATEMENT 29.    The teacher encourages discussion and speculation  
                         amongst the students

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 5         | 17 | 121 |
| Use             | 26        | 60 | 57  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.87$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
Only 40% of the students report that teacher-student discussions  
occur.

STATEMENT 30.    The whole syllabus will not be completely covered,  
                         but the topics taught will have been thoroughly  
                         treated

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 69        | 20 | 54 |
| Use             | 45        | 51 | 47 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 1.46$  , not significant.  
There is no firm consensus view on the relative worths of syllabus  
coverage and depth.



STATEMENT 31. Technical terms are used where appropriate, but otherwise the language is everyday English

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 6         | 21 | 115 |
| Use             | 12        | 23 | 108 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 2.00$  , significant at  $< 5\%$ .  
 Technical or 'jargon' oriented teaching is not favoured and, for the most part, is not experienced.

STATEMENT 32. Practical work is designed to help the student understand the knowledge from theory lessons.

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 4         | 6  | 133 |
| Use             | 12        | 27 | 104 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 4.67$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
 The students agree on this aim of practical work, although a significant proportion are not certain that this aim is achieved.

STATEMENT 33. Each topic in the course is studied in depth

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 17        | 40 | 86 |
| Use             | 29        | 68 | 46 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 4.70$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

Some 60% of the students would like an in-depth treatment of all topics. In practice, 32% experience such an approach.

STATEMENT 34. The teacher covers the syllabus quickly to leave as much time as possible for revision

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 66        | 47 | 30 |
| Use             | 79        | 16 | 48 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 0.42$ , not significant.

There are no firm opinions here but 46% of students think that rapid syllabus coverage is undesirable.

STATEMENT 35. Individual or small group practical work takes place each week in a separate lesson

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 8         | 17 | 118 |
| Use             | 23        | 21 | 99  |

Matched pairs-Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.94$ , significant at  $\ll 1\%$

The large majority of students, some 83% express a demand for this type of practical provision but this is realised in only 69% of cases.

STATEMENT 36.    Students are helped and encouraged to revise for the  
                                 A level exam in a planned way

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 9         | 20 | 114 |
| Use             | 39        | 35 | 69  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 5.84$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

Help with revision is welcomed by 80% of the students. In reality, just 48% of students say they get such help.

STATEMENT 37.    Each lesson has an introduction, which tells you  
                                 what the lesson is about, and a conclusion which  
                                 summarises the lesson's content

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 20        | 58 | 65 |
| Use             | 110       | 28 | 5  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 9.04$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .

A clearly structured lesson is recognised as desirable by 46% of students, but in practice, a serious mis-match arises.

STATEMENT 38. Regular practice to develop a suitable style in answering exam questions occurs in the second year of the course.

|                 | S C O R E |    |     |
|-----------------|-----------|----|-----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3   |
| Intrinsic worth | 2         | 10 | 131 |
| Use             | 30        | 35 | 78  |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 6.50$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
 This aspect of examination preparation fails significantly to satisfy the students.

STATEMENT 39. All exam revision is done from the students own notes.

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 82        | 39 | 22 |
| Use             | 67        | 32 | 44 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.54$  , significant at  $\ll 1\%$ .  
 This is not a popular means of revision being disliked by 57% of students, although it is adopted in a number of classes.

STATEMENT 40. The whole syllabus will be covered by not all the topics will have been thoroughly treated

|                 | S C O R E |    |    |
|-----------------|-----------|----|----|
|                 | 1         | 2  | 3  |
| Intrinsic worth | 65        | 45 | 33 |
| Use             | 57        | 18 | 68 |

Matched-pairs Wilcoxon test,  $Z = 3.30$  , significant at  $< 1\%$ .



Almost half the students (48%) report that this method is used but only 23% find this satisfactory.

APPENDIX 5.11.3. INTERVIEW SCHEDULE 1979

NO. \_\_\_\_\_

1 Subjects being studied (indicate level)

2 Career intention                      1st choice  2nd

3 How important is it that you do well in A-level physics?

|  |             |   |
|--|-------------|---|
| 1. D or above                          | 2. Any pass | 3. Pass not essential but hope to get one |
| 4. Pass not essential and not bothered |             |   |

4 Why was physics chosen at A-level?

|                        |                 |   |                        |
|------------------------|-----------------|---|------------------------|
| a) 1. O-level interest | 2. O-level easy | 3. O-level grade                                  | 4. You had to (career) |
| 5. A-level interests   |                 | If 5.is yes have the expectations been fulfilled? |                        |

5 What has been the best aspect of your A-level physics course?

|             |            |              |        |                   |
|-------------|------------|--------------|--------|-------------------|
| Interesting | Historical | Mathematical | Modern | Experimental work |
|-------------|------------|--------------|--------|-------------------|

6. What has been the worst aspect of your A-level physics course?

|               |                 |                           |            |
|---------------|-----------------|---------------------------|------------|
| Dullness      | Mathematical    | Lack of experimental work | Notemaking |
| Too difficult | Not enough time | Inadequate organisation   |            |

7 Should physics lessons (a) just give you the facts and explain physical principles

or (b) give you something more and show the underlying themes and threads that link physics together?

8 What have been the easiest topics in the A-level course?

Why do you think this (these) have been the easiest?

9 What have been the most difficult topics in the A-level course?

Why do you think this(these) have been most difficult?

10 How many teachers take your class?

(i) If ONE is this a good arrangement or do you think there would be advantages if other teacher(s were involved)

(ii) If MORE THAN ONE:is this a good arrangement or do you think there would be advantages if just one teacher was involved?

- 11

i)

If an explanation of a physical event can be given in both mathematical (involving formulae) and non-mathematical (descriptive words) ways, which would you prefer?
- ii)

Again, given that both approaches are equally possible, which do you think students should receive? (Mathematical, non-mathematical, mixture)

- 12

i)

Are you upset if you know that your teacher sometimes deals with ideas that seem outside the examination syllabus?

ii)

Do you read and learn about physics from other sources than your lessons and text-books?  
If YES, what are these cources?  
(Library fiction/non-fiction, SF, Scientific hobbies, TV documentaries)

- 13

How important is it to you that the teacher

a)

asks you questions

b)

encourages you and your fellow students to ask questions

c)

encourages you and your fellow students to join in discussions?

- 14

a)

Do you make notes of your lessons?

b)

Why do you think students make notes during their A-level course?

c)

Have you a preference for any one system of note-making?

d)

How do you feel about the issue and loan of duplicated notes?

- 15

a)

How much of the time in the physics course is devoted to student practical work?

b)

What do you think is the purpose of this practical work?

c)

Do you think that you need more or less of this practical work?

d)

Do you feel that A-level physics is allocated sufficient time for syllabus coverage anyway?

- 16

Should the teacher help you plan your revision for the examination?  
If YES, in what particular way should the teacher help?

## APPENDIX 5.11.4

UPPER SIXTH-FORM CLASSROOM PREFERENCE CHECK-LIST  
THE FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX OF CORRELATION COEFFICIENTS

| Statement | F A C T O R |             |             |
|-----------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
|           | 1 (Scale 1) | 2 (Scale 2) | 3 (Scale 3) |
| 1         | 269*        | -027        | 068         |
| 2         | 024         | 164         | 475*        |
| 3         | 061         | 114         | 077         |
| 4         | 033         | -012        | -012        |
| 5         | -042        | 078         | -025        |
| 6         | 300*        | -139        | 069         |
| 7         | 090         | 225         | 161         |
| 8         | 612*        | -078        | 005         |
| 9         | 053         | 009         | -095        |
| 10        | 331*        | -221        | 111         |
| 11        | 242*        | 060         | -100        |
| 12        | 263*        | 133         | -042        |
| 13        | 307*        | -020        | -101        |
| 14        | 372*        | -045        | -021        |
| 15        | 027         | 169         | 290*        |
| 16        | -118        | 089         | -010        |
| 17        | -002        | -021        | 487*        |
| 18        | -086        | 466*        | -001        |
| 19        | 052         | 338*        | -156        |
| 20        | 112         | 271*        | -486*       |
| 21        | -061        | 328*        | -060        |
| 22        | -083        | 204         | 265*        |
| 23        | 093         | 042         | 262*        |
| 24        | 000         | 168         | 002         |
| 25        | 060         | 467*        | 213         |
| 26        | -069        | 299*        | 145         |
| 27        | 000         | -116        | 322*        |
| 28        | 097         | 402*        | 042         |
| 29        | 478*        | 107         | 171         |
| 30        | 158         | -004        | -095        |
| 31        | 105         | 100         | 012         |
| 32        | 322*        | -017        | 158         |
| 33        | 128         | 057         | 004         |
| 34        | -052        | 332*        | 049         |
| 35        | 142*        | 072         | 028         |
| 36        | 318*        | 085         | 286*        |
| 37        | 334*        | -074        | 036         |
| 38        | 200         | 142         | -032        |
| 39        | 114         | 249*        | 036         |
| 40        | 064         | 299*        | 037         |

Decimal points are omitted

An asterisk indicates the allocation of a statement to a factor for summation. The decision to allocate low loading items such as statements 1 and 35 was made after calculating the corresponding scale total scores (Appendix 5.11.5).



APPENDIX 5.11.5.

ITEM-WHOLE CORRELATIONS FOR THE THREE FACTOR  
SCALES

| STATEMENT | SCALE |       |        |
|-----------|-------|-------|--------|
|           | 1     | 2     | 3      |
| 1         | 0.40* | 0.00  | 0.01   |
| 2         | 0.02  | 0.07  | 0.62*  |
| 3         | -0.01 | 0.08  | 0.05   |
| 4         | 0.09  | 0.01  | -0.01  |
| 5         | -0.01 | 0.09  | -0.02  |
| 6         | 0.43* | -0.06 | 0.07   |
| 7         | 0.05  | 0.14  | 0.09   |
| 8         | 0.54* | -0.03 | -0.06  |
| 9         | 0.07  | 0.03  | -0.07  |
| 10        | 0.33* | -0.12 | 0.03   |
| 11        | 0.48* | 0.05  | -0.07  |
| 12        | 0.25* | 0.09  | -0.05  |
| 13        | 0.41* | -0.04 | -0.09  |
| 14        | 0.50* | -0.04 | -0.06  |
| 15        | -0.02 | 0.13  | 0.48*  |
| 16        | -0.11 | -0.09 | 0.06   |
| 17        | -0.02 | -0.02 | 0.62*  |
| 18        | -0.05 | 0.45* | 0.08   |
| 19        | 0.02  | 0.50* | -0.13  |
| 20        | 0.04  | 0.43* | -0.56* |
| 21        | -0.07 | 0.44* | -0.07  |
| 22        | -0.05 | 0.12  | 0.43*  |
| 23        | 0.10  | -0.02 | 0.31*  |
| 24        | -0.02 | 0.12  | 0.03   |
| 25        | -0.01 | 0.47* | 0.16   |
| 26        | -0.03 | 0.42* | 0.15   |
| 27        | 0.02  | -0.12 | 0.41*  |
| 28        | 0.06  | 0.48* | 0.03   |
| 29        | 0.49* | 0.06  | 0.09   |
| 30        | 0.08  | -0.04 | -0.13  |
| 31        | 0.03  | 0.12  | 0.02   |
| 32        | 0.31* | -0.04 | 0.08   |
| 33        | 0.05  | 0.05  | 0.02   |
| 34        | -0.09 | 0.45* | -0.07  |
| 35        | 0.34* | -0.01 | 0.01   |
| 36        | 0.40* | 0.13  | -0.37* |
| 37        | 0.55* | -0.05 | -0.05  |
| 38        | 0.09  | 0.11  | -0.03  |
| 39        | 0.05  | 0.41* | 0.03   |
| 40        | 0.01  | 0.43* | 0.02   |

A correlation coefficient of  $\pm 0.16$  is significantly different from zero at the 5% level.

An asterisk indicates the allocation of a statement to a particular scale.

APPENDIX 5.12.1.

ATTITUDES TO PHYSICS PROJECT  
QUESTIONNAIRE RATING EFFECTIVE SCIENCE TEACHING

Directions

The following statements are related to Effective Science Teaching and have been developed after discussion with science teachers. Will you please read each statement and give your opinion on the extent to which a statement is an attribute of an Effective Science Teacher.

Give your opinion by using the following scale on which the method expressed by the statement is rated:

- 1, if unimportant
- 2, if it has a few good points in its favour
- 3, if generally desirable
- 4, if of considerable importance
- 5, if essential

Please place a circle around the appropriate number at the end of each statement. For example:

Can adjust the pace of his lesson  
to the needs and abilities of his students 1 2 3 4 ⑤

PLEASE CHECK THAT YOU HAVE RATED EVERY STATEMENT

QUESTIONNAIRE RATING EFFECTIVE SCIENCE TEACHING

- |   |           |
|---|-----------|
| 1. Gives pupils some responsibility for the care of laboratory equipment and materials.                                 | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 2. Takes refresher courses in his science subject.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 3. Knows how to proceed if there is a serious problem of discipline.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 4. Develops interest in science in his pupils.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 5. Is willing to try new methods and procedures in the classroom or laboratory.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 6. Uses audio-visual materials in his teaching.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 7. Uses laboratory equipment to show pupils how to verify facts and principles.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 8. Can point out links between his subject and related subjects.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 9. Has a genuine interest in science and believes in the academic and practical use of the subject                      | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 10. Can manage the class so that accidents in the laboratory or incidents requiring disciplinary measures seldom arise. | 1 2 3 4 5 |

- |   |           |
|---|-----------|
| 11. Has patience in his dealing with pupils.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 12. Works towards a planned objective or objectives in each lesson but is flexible with lesson plans as circumstances permit. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 13. Is willing to change an opinion or conclusion because of later evidence.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 14. Uses various methods of evaluating pupils.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 15. Uses pupils to carry out routine duties such as giving out books, cleaning the blackboard etc.                            | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 16. Can devise experiments which involve pupil participation in learning.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 17. Explains to pupils how to break up large problems into a number of small problems.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 18. Takes refresher courses in teaching and general educational matters.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 19. Has useful information in subjects other than, but related to, his teaching subject.                                      | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 20. Has studied the philosophy and psychology of education  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 21. Is constructive and helpful in his criticism of pupils.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 22. Is a competent performer of any skills which are needed in teaching.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 23. Quickly learns to identify the pupils by name.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 24. Relates new learning to natural phenomena within the experience of the pupil in order to develop meaningful associations. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 25. Helps students to develop an appreciation of the benefits and misuses of science.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 26. Is consistently fair and emotionally calm when enforcing rules.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 27. Changes curriculum and methods to keep up to date with developments in his subject and methods for teaching it.           | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 28. Is clear and unequivocal in his personal relationships with pupils.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 29. Can evaluate textbooks and laboratory manuals.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 30. Is skilful in the use of apparatus in the school laboratory.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 31. Encourages and helps pupils to write their own notes.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 32. Encourages pupils to bring appropriate materials and specimens to class.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 33. Can evaluate benefits derived from field trips or visits to industry.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 34. Invites pupils to help in practical demonstrations.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |



- |   |           |
|---|-----------|
| 35. Can interpret the results of diagnostic instruments used in schools (I.Q., Aptitude and Achievement tests)  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 36. Helps pupils to prepare for a career in science or technology,  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 37. Tries to stimulate pupils to think for themselves about science.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 38. Can apply his knowledge of the psychology of learning to the teaching of his subject.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 39. Is confident and at ease when teaching  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 40. Can help pupils differentiate between hypothesis, facts, superstition and theory as well as encourage pupils to suspend judgement when faced with inadequate scientific evidence. | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 41. Can relate in his teaching both the historical and the principles of science to everyday life situations when appropriate to do so.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 42. Never threatens punishment without being prepared to enforce it if necessary.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 43. Willingly consults colleagues in case of professional difficulties.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 44. Sees that there is an adequate supply of textbooks, laboratory manuals, reference materials and the common tools of science for use in his teaching.                              | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 45. Tries to build up his work from known interests of the pupils.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 46. Can locate sources for free and inexpensive science teaching material.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 47. Frequently revises earlier work.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 48. Encourages pupils to set themselves goals according to their abilities.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 49. Encourages a pupil's self-initiated work.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 50. Affects his pupils so that they wish to take more advanced courses in science.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 51. Plans the direction of his teaching with examinations, internal and external, always in mind.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 52. Has personal respect for each pupil as an individual.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 53. Teaches for understanding rather than reproduction of learned material.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 54. Explains why subject matter is important to pupils.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 55. Assesses the work of pupils regularly.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 56. Makes tests that require known principles to be applied in new situations   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 57. Is willing to initiate experimentation and inquiry beyond the goals of the syllabus.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |



- |   |           |
|---|-----------|
| 58. Encourages open-ended discussions.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 59. Designs examinations so that they provide information about the success of his teaching                                   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 60. Shows pupils how to make deductions from facts  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 61. Considers that his function as a teacher extends beyond just the teaching of his subject.                                 | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 62. Organises a regular revision schedule for the pupils to follow before an external examination                             | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 63. Makes pupils aware of the broad linking concepts that run through science.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 64. Tries to link teaching material to laboratory practical work.   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 65. Whenever possible, relates new concepts to already learnt ones by an experimental rather than a mathematical presentation | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 66. Has an understanding of the limitations of scientific theories in general   | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 67. Knows of sources of information and references about his subject and the teaching and learning of it.                     | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 68. Strives to produce tests and examinations which are a valid and reliable measure of his educational objectives.           | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 69. Tries always to consider the pupils' viewpoints.  | 1 2 3 4 5 |
| 70. Gives each lesson a clear introduction and conclusion to introduce and summarise the lesson material.                     | 1 2 3 4 5 |

APPENDIX 5.12.2.THE SEVEN TEACHER SCALES

Correlations are between an item score and a scale score less than item.

| <u>Scale 1</u> | <u>Expansive teaching of the processes of science</u>   | <u>Item correlation</u> |
|----------------|---|-------------------------|
| 63.            | Makes pupils aware of the broad linking concepts that run through science.  | 0.77                    |
| 25.            | Helps students to develop an appreciation of the benefits and misuses of science.   | 0.65                    |
| 60.            | Shows pupils how to make deductions from facts  | 0.64                    |
| 40.            | Can help pupils differentiate between hypothesis, facts, superstition and theory as well as encourage pupils to suspend judgement when faced with inadequate scientific evidence. | 0.63                    |
| 41.            | Can relate in his teaching both the historical and the principles of science to everyday life situations when appropriate to do so.   | 0.61                    |
| 66.            | Has an understanding of the limitations of scientific theories in general.  | 0.60                    |
| 64.            | Tries to link teaching material to laboratory practical work.   | 0.60                    |
| 61.            | Considers that his function as a teacher extends beyond just the teaching of his subject.   | 0.58                    |
| 57.            | Is willing to initiate experimentation and inquiry beyond the goals of the syllabus.  | 0.56                    |
| 56.            | Makes tests that require known principles to be applied in new situations.  | 0.55                    |
| 13.            | Is willing to change an opinion or conclusion because of later evidence.  | 0.52                    |
| 62.            | Organises a regular revision schedule for the pupils to follow before an external examination.  | 0.48                    |
| 19.            | Has useful information in subjects other than, but related to, his teaching subject.  | 0.46                    |

Scale reliability 0.89

| <u>Scale 2</u> | <u>Competent, exam-oriented science teaching</u>  | <u>Item<br/>Correlation</u> |
|----------------|---|-----------------------------|
| 22.            | Is a competent performer of any skills which are needed in teaching.  | 0.52                        |
| 59.            | Designs examinations so that they provide information about the success of his teaching.                        | 0.49                        |
| 30.            | Is skilful in the use of apparatus in the school laboratory.  | 0.48                        |
| 29.            | Can evaluate textbooks and laboratory manuals.  | 0.46                        |
| 68.            | Strives to produce tests and examinations which are a valid and reliable measure of his educational objectives. | 0.44                        |
| 43.            | Willingly consults colleagues in case of professional difficulties.   | 0.42                        |
| 36.            | Helps pupils to prepare for a career in science or technology.  | 0.39                        |
| 51.            | Plans the direction of his teaching with examinations, internal and external, always in mind.                   | 0.32                        |

Scale reliability 0.74

| <u>Scale 3</u> | <u>Pupil-oriented science teaching</u>                                       |      |
|----------------|--|------|
| 58.            | Encourages open-ended discussion   | 0.64 |
| 45.            | Tries to build up his work from known interests of the pupils.               | 0.63 |
| 2.             | Takes refresher courses in his science subject                               | 0.60 |
| 31.            | Encourages and helps pupils to write their own notes.                        | 0.60 |
| 46.            | Can locate sources for free and inexpensive science teaching material.       | 0.56 |
| 47.            | Frequently revises earlier work.   | 0.55 |
| 49.            | Encourages a pupil's self-initiated work.                                    | 0.55 |
| 32.            | Encourages pupils to bring appropriate materials and specimens to class.     | 0.51 |
| 54.            | Explains why subject matter is important to pupils                           | 0.48 |
| 5.             | Is willing to try new methods and procedures in the classroom or laboratory. | 0.39 |

Scale reliability 0.85



| <u>Scale 4</u> | <u>Interest-in-science teaching through understanding</u>  | <u>Item correlation</u> |
|----------------|--|-------------------------|
| 37.            | Tries to stimulate pupils to think for themselves about science  | 0.72                    |
| 24.            | Relates new learning to natural phenomena within the experience of the pupil in order to develop meaningful associations | 0.55                    |
| 11.            | Has patience in his dealing with pupils  | 0.51                    |
| 69.            | Tries always to consider the pupils' viewpoints  | 0.49                    |
| 4.             | Develops interests in science in his pupils.   | 0.48                    |
| 8.             | Can point out links between his subject and related subjects.  | 0.47                    |
| 67.            | Knows of sources of information and references about his subject and the teaching and learning of it.                    | 0.47                    |
| 9.             | Has a genuine interest in science and believes in the academic and practical use of the subject.                         | 0.40                    |
| 53.            | Teaches for understanding rather than reproduction of learned material.  | 0.34                    |

Scale reliability - 0.80

| <u>Scale 5.</u> | <u>Learning theory based teaching</u>  |      |
|-----------------|--|------|
| 20.             | Has studied the philosophy and psychology of education.  | 0.65 |
| 38.             | Can apply his knowledge of the psychology of learning to the teaching of his subject.                                    | 0.64 |
| 33.             | Can evaluate benefits derived from field trips or visits to industry.  | 0.60 |
| 6.              | Uses audio-visual materials in his teaching.   | 0.57 |
| 18.             | Takes refresher courses in teaching and general educational matters  | 0.57 |
| 14.             | Uses various methods of evaluating pupils  | 0.53 |
| 35.             | Can interpret the results of diagnostic instruments used in schools (I.Q., Aptitude and Achievement tests).              | 0.52 |
| 48.             | Encourages pupils to set themselves goals according to their abilities.  | 0.49 |
| 17.             | Explains to pupils how to break up large problems into a number of small problems  | 0.40 |
| 12.             | Works towards a planned objective or objectives in each lesson but is flexible with lesson plans as circumstances permit | 0.33 |

Scale reliability 0.84



| <u>Scale 6</u> | <u>Learning in a planned, experimental laboratory</u>   | <u>Item correlation</u> |
|----------------|---|-------------------------|
| 16.            | Can devise experiments which involve pupil participation in learning  | 0.74                    |
| 65.            | Whenever possible, relates new concepts to already learnt ones by an experimental rather than a mathematical presentation                             | 0.63                    |
| 27.            | Changes curriculum and methods to keep up to date with developments in his subject and methods for teaching it.                                       | 0.56                    |
| 44.            | Sees that there is an adequate supply of text books, laboratory manuals, reference materials and the common tools of science for use in his teaching. | 0.48                    |
| 70.            | Gives each lesson a clear introduction and conclusion to introduce and summarise the lesson material.   | 0.42                    |

Scale reliability 0.78

| <u>Scale 7</u> | <u>Desirable, disciplined pupil relationships</u>   |      |
|----------------|---|------|
| 39.            | Is confident and at ease when teaching.   | 0.59 |
| 28.            | Is clear and unequivocal in his personal relationships with pupils.   | 0.50 |
| 23.            | Quickly learns to identify the pupils by name   | 0.49 |
| 52.            | Has personal respect for each pupil as an individual  | 0.47 |
| 55.            | Assesses the work of pupils regularly.  | 0.47 |
| 21.            | Is constructive and helpful in his criticism of pupils,   | 0.44 |
| 42.            | Never threatens punishment without being prepared to enforce it if necessary.                                       | 0.43 |
| 34.            | Invites pupils to help in practical demonstrations.   | 0.42 |
| 10.            | Can manage the class so that accidents in the laboratory or incidents requiring disciplinary measures seldom arise. | 0.41 |
| 26.            | Is consistently fair and emotionally calm when enforcing rules.   | 0.37 |
| 3.             | Knows how to proceed if there is a serious problem of discipline.   | 0.37 |

Scale reliability 0.79

APPENDIX 5.12.3.

ITEM-SCALE CORRELATIONS

| S C A L E |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |
|-----------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| ITEM      | 1   | 2   | 3   | 4   | 5   | 6   | 7   |
| 1         | 07  | 05  | 11  | -03 | 16  | 19  | 08  |
| 2         | 36  | 14  | 60* | 14  | 31  | 38  | 00  |
| 3         | 25  | 44  | 17  | 23  | 27  | 32  | 37* |
| 4         | 22  | 13  | 21  | 48* | 18  | 08  | 11  |
| 5         | 25  | 05  | 39* | 39  | 38  | 28  | 32  |
| 6         | 40  | 06  | 40  | 45  | 57* | 40  | 35  |
| 7         | 01  | 24  | -10 | 09  | 07  | 15  | 14  |
| 8         | 38  | 24  | 15  | 47* | 20  | -10 | 22  |
| 9         | 18  | 02  | 32  | 40* | 07  | 02  | 25  |
| 10        | 19  | 23  | 12  | 36  | 12  | 01  | 41* |
| 11        | 38  | 02  | 18  | 51* | 28  | -07 | 27  |
| 12        | 27  | -03 | 29  | 37  | 33* | 23  | 12  |
| 13        | 52* | 09  | 37  | 25  | 44  | 32  | 25  |
| 14        | 52  | 22  | 34  | 19  | 53* | 18  | 28  |
| 15        | 07  | 18  | 19  | 20  | 18  | 11  | 21  |
| 16        | 27  | 25  | 38  | 05  | 46  | 74* | 35  |
| 17        | 31  | 34  | 25  | 14  | 40* | 25  | 26  |
| 18        | 32  | 15  | 53  | 09  | 57* | 59  | 21  |
| 19        | 46* | 24  | 35  | 44  | 52  | 01  | 35  |
| 20        | 16  | 04  | 31  | 21  | 65* | 24  | 21  |
| 21        | 30  | 31  | 22  | 50  | 40  | 23  | 44* |
| 22        | 20  | 52* | 12  | 20  | 26  | 22  | 43  |
| 23        | 30  | 29  | 37  | 27  | 20  | 13  | 49* |
| 24        | 44  | 31  | 45  | 55* | 34  | 33  | 34  |
| 25        | 65* | 30  | 44  | 47  | 40  | 07  | 28  |
| 26        | -01 | 03  | -04 | 14  | 24  | 27  | 37* |
| 27        | 28  | 15  | 58  | 11  | 32  | 56* | 17  |
| 28        | 39  | -02 | 30  | 13  | 18  | 26  | 50* |
| 29        | 48  | 46* | 36  | 22  | 41  | 33  | 44  |
| 30        | 22  | 48* | 19  | 13  | 22  | 13  | 30  |
| 31        | 31  | 01  | 60* | 12  | 48  | 40  | 32  |
| 32        | 44  | 02  | 51* | 41  | 41  | 11  | 42  |
| 33        | 55  | 27  | 57  | 35  | 60* | 50  | 40  |
| 34        | 45  | 34  | 31  | 29  | 28  | 16  | 42* |
| 35        | 26  | 29  | 45  | 17  | 52* | 45  | 11  |
| 36        | 19  | 39* | 29  | 35  | 06  | 07  | 20  |
| 37        | 37  | 18  | 32  | 72* | 26  | 13  | 25  |
| 38        | 44  | 20  | 27  | 28  | 64* | 24  | 37  |
| 39        | 24  | 37  | 32  | 38  | 28  | 09  | 59* |
| 40        | 63* | 24  | 44  | 35  | 39  | 19  | 14  |
| 41        | 61* | 20  | 44  | 30  | 34  | 16  | 30  |
| 42        | 04  | 33  | 10  | 11  | 17  | 24  | 43* |
| 43        | 21  | 42* | 18  | 30  | 15  | -02 | 27  |
| 44        | 34  | 29  | 30  | 07  | 37  | 48* | 41  |
| 45        | 39  | 11  | 63* | 32  | 46  | 45  | 16  |

| ITEM | S C A L E |     |     |     |     |     |     |
|------|-----------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
|      | 1         | 2   | 3   | 4   | 5   | 6   | 7   |
| 46   | 38        | 25  | 56* | 23  | 35  | 22  | 23  |
| 47   | 41        | 38  | 55* | 18  | 24  | 26  | 40  |
| 48   | 50        | 23  | 32  | 14  | 49* | 36  | 40  |
| 49   | 56        | 37  | 55* | 32  | 30  | 36  | 34  |
| 50   | 11        | 18  | 14  | 06  | -02 | -16 | 19  |
| 51   | -18       | 32* | -24 | -08 | -20 | -16 | 07  |
| 52   | 22        | 19  | 29  | 24  | 24  | -01 | 47* |
| 53   | 34        | 07  | 21  | 34* | 24  | 18  | 18  |
| 54   | 52        | 29  | 48* | 29  | 45  | 45  | 36  |
| 55   | 20        | 21  | 25  | 00  | 29  | 45  | 47* |
| 56   | 55*       | 44  | 45  | 47  | 37  | 27  | 55  |
| 57   | 56*       | 15  | 50  | 37  | 35  | 33  | 13  |
| 58   | 62        | 16  | 64* | 31  | 45  | 37  | 14  |
| 59   | 31        | 49* | 18  | 14  | 25  | 39  | 15  |
| 60   | 64*       | 42  | 46  | 40  | 38  | 40  | 36  |
| 61   | 58*       | -01 | 48  | 31  | 46  | 18  | 31  |
| 62   | 48*       | 34  | 30  | 11  | 35  | 20  | 21  |
| 63   | 77*       | 31  | 60  | 54  | 43  | 30  | 28  |
| 64   | 60*       | 27  | 49  | 27  | 32  | 31  | 35  |
| 65   | 34        | 09  | 32  | 07  | 40  | 63* | 12  |
| 66   | 60*       | 18  | 31  | 34  | 30  | 27  | 30  |
| 67   | 36        | 43  | 30  | 47* | 29  | 06  | 32  |
| 68   | 36        | 44* | 29  | 31  | 23  | 20  | 25  |
| 69   | 30        | 28  | 19  | 49* | 23  | 01  | 38  |
| 70   | 08        | 08  | 26  | 09  | 42  | 42* | 12  |

Decimal points omitted

An item which contributes to a scale score is indicated by an asterisk. Such an item is excluded from the summation of the scale score when the correlation coefifcient is calculated.

APPENDIX 6.3.1.AN ATTEMPT TO RELATE ACHIEVEMENT OUTCOMES TO TEACHER  
STEREOTYPE

Achievement in the O-level physics examination can be analysed by teacher stereotype with co-variate controls in an attempt to isolate the most effective type of teaching behaviour. The result of one of these analyses of variance is shown below and overpage.

It appears that teachers of type 3 ( $B_2$  - the science intuition teachers) bring about the highest achievement in their pupils and teachers of type 1 (A - interest-in-science teachers) bring about the worst results. However, the research design for the fifth-form did not permit any pre-test measures of physics ability. The variation in O-level physics achievement between teacher-stereotypes could be due to uncontrolled variation in prior achievement. This is another major source of error, which has to be added to the uncertainty of whether teacher expressed attitudes are accompanied by the corresponding actions within the classroom.



# ANALYSING THE VARIANCE IN O-LEVEL PHYSICS GRADE SCORES BY TEACHER-STEREOTYPE

| SOURCE OF VARIATION      | SUM OF SQUARES | DF  | MEAN SQUARE | F      | SIGNIF F |
|--------------------------|----------------|-----|-------------|--------|----------|
| COVARIATES               | 204.840        | 5   | 40.968      | 26.733 | .001     |
| PHYSICS EXAM. MOTIVATION | 7.260          | 1   | 7.260       | 4.737  | .030     |
| LEARNING-BY-EXPERIMENT   | 5.351          | 1   | 5.351       | 3.491  | .062     |
| MOTIVATION IN PHYSICS    | 42.361         | 1   | 42.361      | 27.642 | .001     |
| . SLOG                   | 37.251         | 1   | 37.251      | 24.307 | .001     |
| EXTRAVERSION             | 22.696         | 1   | 22.696      | 14.810 | .001     |
| MAIN EFFECTS             | 37.561         | 6   | 6.260       | 4.085  | .001     |
| STEREOTYPE               | 37.561         | 6   | 6.260       | 4.085  | .001     |
| EXPLAINED                | 242.401        | 11  | 22.035      | 14.379 | .001     |
| RESIDUAL                 | 660.506        | 431 | 1.532       |        |          |
| TOTAL                    | 902.907        | 442 | 2.043       |        |          |

/cont.

MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

|                     |  |      |                     |     |                                       |   |
|---------------------|--|------|---------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|---|
| GRAND MEAN =        |  | 3.05 |                     |     |                                       |   |
| VARIABLE + CATEGORY |  |      | UNADJUSTED<br>DEV"N | ETA | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>DEV"N | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>+ COVARIATES<br>DEV"N |
| STEREOTYPE          |  | N    |                     |     |                                       |   |
| 1 (A)               |  | 17   | .66                 |     | .61                                   |   |
| 2 (B <sub>1</sub> ) |  | 14   | .34                 |     | .36                                   |   |
| 3 (B <sub>2</sub> ) |  | 42   | .48                 |     | .55                                   |   |
| 4 (B <sub>3</sub> ) |  | 27   | .16                 |     | .19                                   |   |
| 5 (A <sub>4</sub> ) |  | 150  | .08                 |     | .08                                   |   |
| 6 (C)               |  | 13   | .21                 |     | .23                                   |   |
| 7 (D)               |  | 62   | .11                 | .19 | .07                                   | .20   |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED  |  |      |                     |     |                                       | .268  |
| MULTIPLE R          |  |      |                     |     |                                       | .518  |

In this analysis, grade A was scored 1, grade B was scored 2 etc

APPENDIX 7.3.1.

MEAN SCORES ANALYSED BY LIE SCORE

| Lie<br>score | Size<br>of<br>Sub-<br>group | Mean score (standard deviation) |             |            |             |             |
|--------------|-----------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
|              |                             | Extraversion                    | Neuroticism | S          | M           | MS          |
| 0            | 61                          | 15.23(3.42)                     | 11.98(3.99) | 3.74(2.38) | 8.80(3.09)  | 12.54(4.96) |
| 1            | 124                         | 14.73(4.00)                     | 11.58(3.98) | 3.99(2.17) | 9.44(2.59)  | 13.43(3.89) |
| 2            | 151                         | 13.44(4.31)                     | 10.82(4.06) | 4.76(2.10) | 9.99(3.00)  | 14.75(4.36) |
| 3            | 160                         | 13.63(3.98)                     | 10.86(3.98) | 4.84(2.32) | 10.11(3.06) | 14.95(4.67) |
| 4            | 116                         | 12.35(4.74)                     | 10.66(4.74) | 5.35(2.41) | 10.13(2.85) | 15.48(4.52) |
| 5            | 65                          | 12.03(4.10)                     | 9.77(3.79)  | 5.77(2.41) | 10.40(2.41) | 16.17(3.53) |
| 6            | 30                          | 12.00(4.13)                     | 9.00(4.63)  | 5.53(2.35) | 10.27(2.99) | 15.80(4.77) |
| 7            | 16                          | 9.75(3.92)                      | 9.38(3.03)  | 6.44(1.79) | 10.69(2.06) | 17.13(3.28) |
| 8            | 3                           | 10.00(5.20)                     | 9.67(8.08)  | 6.33(1.53) | 12.67(1.16) | 19.00(2.65) |
| 9            | 0                           | -                               | -           | -          | -           | -           |

APPENDIX 7.3.2. CHARACTERISICS OF WELL MOTIVATED EXTRAVERTS

| Variable          | Mean scores (standard deviation)          |                                |
|-------------------|---|--------------------------------|
|                   | Well motivated<br>extraverts<br>(N = 214) | Rest of<br>Sample<br>(N = 515) |
| Study methods (S) | 5.21 (2.14)**                             | 4.66 (2.39)                    |
| Motivation (M)    | 11.74 (1.38)**                            | 9.16 (3.31)                    |
| Extraversion      | 16.57 (2.18)**                            | 12.08 (4.94)                   |
| Neuroticism       | 9.90 (3.98)**                             | 11.17 (4.27)                   |
| Lie               | 2.44 (1.56)**                             | 2.92 (1.78)                    |

\*\* p < 1% (t-test)

The significantly better study methods of the well motivated extraverts supports the hypothesis put forward in Section 7.3.5 , that extraverts can display good study methods under favourable motivational conditions.



APPENDIX 7.4.1.

A SEX DIFFERENCE ON THE VARIED/TEACHING FOR UNDERSTANDING SCALE

| Scale  | Mean score (standard deviation) |                    |
|--|---------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | Boys<br>(N = 537)               | Girls<br>(N = 204) |
| Varied/ teaching-for-understanding<br>(preference) | 25.14 (3.07)                    | 26.28 (2.51)**     |
| Varied/ teaching-for-understanding<br>(reality)    | 21.91 (3.81)                    | 22.12 (3.62)       |
| Teacher centred/notemaking<br>(preference)         | 12.95 (2.34)                    | 13.46 (2.00)**     |
| Teacher centred/notemaking<br>(reality)            | 15.03 (2.16)                    | 14.99 (2.19)       |
| Pupil centred/text-book<br>(preference)            | 12.45 (2.66)                    | 12.05 (2.40)       |
| Pupil centred/text book<br>(reality)               | 10.66 (2.46)                    | 10.77 (2.48)       |

\*\* p < 1% (t-test)

Girls show a greater preference for varied/teaching-for-understanding than the boys.

The significant sex difference shown on the teacher centred/notemaking scale should be treated with caution because of the lack of reliability of this scale.

APPENDIX 7.5.1.

THE ATTITUDES OF PUPILS CHOOSING PHYSICS

TABLE A RANK-ORDERS FOR SUBJECT CONTENT

| CONTAINS TOO MUCH MATERIAL (B)   |         |                    |         |
|----------------------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|
| Boys                             |         | Girls              |         |
| Subject                          | z-score | Subject            | z-score |
| History                          | 4.21    | History            | 2.31    |
| Geography                        | -5.92   | Geography          | -2.69   |
| English literature               | -6.60   | Physics            | -3.28   |
| French                           | -6.77   | Chemistry          | -3.70   |
| Biology                          | -7.21   | Biology            | -3.78   |
| Chemistry                        | -7.32   | English literature | -3.90   |
| Physics                          | -9.98   | French             | -4.58   |
| English language                 | -10.77  | English language   | -5.07   |
| Mathematics                      | -11.76  | Mathematics        | -5.82   |
| CONTAINS SUFFICIENT MATERIAL (A) |         |                    |         |
|                                  |         |                    |         |
| BORING (B)                       |         |                    |         |
| Boys                             |         | Girls              |         |
| Subject                          | z-score | Subject            | z-score |
| English literature               | 7.86    | English l          | 2.68    |
| French                           | 7.61    | English literature | 2.66    |
| English language                 | 5.84    | French             | 2.59    |
| Geography                        | 4.87    | History            | 1.73    |
| History                          | 3.61    | Physics            | -2.16   |
| Biology                          | -6.18   | Geography          | -2.31   |
| Mathematics                      | -6.55   | Mathematics        | -3.13   |
| Chemistry                        | -7.47   | Chemistry          | -3.55   |
| Physics                          | -8.16   | Biology            | -3.78   |
| EXCITING (A)                     |         |                    |         |

TABLE C     RANK-ORDERS FOR 'MODERN'

| MODERN (B)         |         |                    |         |
|--------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|
| Boys               |         | Girls              |         |
| Subject            | z-score | Subjecty           | z-score |
| Mathematics        | 11.89   | Mathematics        | 4.47    |
| Physics            | 11.73   | Chemistry          | 4.17    |
| Chemistry          | 10.63   | Biology            | 4.10    |
| Biology            | 8.99    | French             | 3.97    |
| English language   | 8.23    | Physics            | 3.88    |
| Geography          | 8.19    | English language   | 3.58    |
| French             | 6.61    | Geography          | 3.27    |
| (History)          | (3.61)  | English literature | 2.19    |
| English literature | -7.07   | (History)          | (1.73)  |
| OUT OF DATE (A)    |         |                    |         |

TABLE D     RANK-ORDERS FOR 'PRESTIGE'

| LOW PRESTIGE (B)   |         |                    |         |
|--------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|
| Boys               |         | Girls              |         |
| Subject            | z-score | Subject            | z-score |
| French             | 5.18    | Geography          | 1.73    |
| English literature | 5.11    | History            | -1.44   |
| History            | 3.37    | English literature | -2.19   |
| Geography          | -4.62   | English language   | -2.68   |
| Biology            | -6.28   | French             | -2.90   |
| English language   | -8.44   | Biology            | -3.29   |
| Chemistry          | -9.76   | Physics            | -4.47   |
| Mathematics        | -11.28  | Mathematics        | -4.62   |
| Physics            | -11.73  | Chemistry          | -4.63   |
| HIGH PRESTIGE (A)  |         |                    |         |

APPENDIX 7.6.1.

CHOOSING A-LEVEL SUBJECTS BY CHANCE

Data for boys taking art is shown as an illustration.

Number studying art at O-level .....54

Number choosing art freely as an A-level subject..20

Free choice preference (table 7.6.5)  $\frac{20}{54} \times 100 = 37.0\%$

Number intending to study one or more A-levels....29

These 29 boys are then classified in terms of the number of A-level subjects chosen and the number of suitable qualifying O-level or C.S.E. subjects being studied. In calculating the latter figure, the subjects which did not naturally lead to a progression to A-level study, e.g. C.S.E. English or O-level English language, were omitted.

TABLE A      CALCULATING THE RANDOM ART FREQUENCY

| Number of boys | Number of A-levels chosen | Number of fifth form qualifying subjects | Chance of choosing any one subject | Random art choice frequency |
|----------------|---------------------------|--|------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1              | 1                         | 8  | 1/8                                | 1 x 1/8                     |
| 1              | 2                         | 6  | 2/6                                | 1 x 2/6                     |
| 1              | 3                         | 4  | 3/4                                | 1 x 3/4                     |
| 2              | 3                         | 5  | 3/5                                | 2 x 3/5                     |
| 7              | 3                         | 6  | 3/6                                | 7 x 3/6                     |
| 12             | 3                         | 7  | 3/7                                | 12 x 3/7                    |
| 4              | 3                         | 8  | 3/8                                | 4 x 3/8                     |
| 1              | 3                         | 9  | 3/9                                | 1 x 3/9                     |
| 29             |                           |  |                                    | 12.8 (13)                   |

The table illustrates how a random art choice frequency of 13 is obtained. This value is then compared



with the observed choice frequency of 20 by means of the  $\chi^2$ - statistic, which reaches a magnitude of 5.9 to indicate a significant difference at the 5% level between the two frequencies.

Some subjects can be taken up at A-level without the necessity of a qualifying O-level subject; economics, sociology and applied mathematics are examples. This means that the random choice frequencies calculated in the final column of table A are maximum values. It is not easy to calculate minimum random choice frequencies without a knowledge of the options (economics, sociology etc.) available to each pupil. Even so, as long as the random choice frequency is less than the observed value, the  $\chi^2$ - statistic gives a valid test of significance of difference.

If it is assumed that each art pupil can make an A-level choice from a range of three additional subjects plus the fifth form qualifying subjects, the random art choice frequency falls to nine. This technique could be applied to all the subjects in tables 7.6.5. and 7.6.6. to determine unpopular as well as popular choices.

APPENDIX 7.6.2.

FRUSTRATING THE BIOLOGY CHOICE

Pupils who opt to study biology in free choice conditions but change their minds when a career constraint is applied, choose instead the subjects in table A which are accompanied by '+' signs in the 'shift' column.

TABLE A.     SUBJECT CHANGES ACCOMPANYING THE CONSTRAINT ON THE BIOLOGY CHOICE

| Boys ( N = 22)     |                  |       |       | Girls ( N = 17)     |                  |       |       |
|--------------------|------------------|-------|-------|---------------------|------------------|-------|-------|
| Subject            | Choice condition |       |       | Subject             | Choice condition |       |       |
|                    | Free             | Bound | Shift |                     | Free             | Bound | Shift |
| Art                | 1                | 1     | 0     | Art                 | 4                | 3     | -1    |
| Biology            | 22               | 0     | -22   | Biology             | 17               | 0     | -17   |
| Chemistry          | 7                | 8     | +1    | Chemistry           | 5                | 6     | +1    |
| Economics          | 2                | 4     | +2    | Economics           | 1                | 2     | +1    |
| English literature | 6                | 9     | +3    | English literature  | 2                | 4     | +2    |
| French             | 1                | 1     | 0     | French              | 3                | 2     | -1    |
| Geography          | 6                | 6     | 0     | Further mathematics | 0                | 1     | +1    |
| G.M.D.             | 1                | 1     | 0     | Geology             | 0                | 1     | +1    |
| History            | 1                | 2     | +1    | Geography           | 4                | 3     | -1    |
| Mathematics        | 9                | 14    | +5    | German              | 0                | 1     | +1    |
| Physics            | 9                | 15    | +6    | History             | 2                | 2     | 0     |
| Political studies  | 0                | 1     | +1    | Mathematics         | 9                | 14    | +5    |
| Sociology          | 1                | 1     | 0     | Physics             | 4                | 9     | +5    |
| No choice          | 0                | 3     | +3    | No choice           | 0                | 3     | +3    |

The major shift is seen to be towards mathematics and physics. If there is a pattern to the shifts in choice, it is seen most often as a movement into the traditional mathematics-chemistry-physics grouping.

APPENDIX 7.6.3.      G.C.E. STATISTICS - SAMPLE SCHOOLS

|   |   | Boys            | Girls |
|---|---|-----------------|-------|
| 1 | Number of pupils intending to start A-level physics   | 220             | 45    |
| 2 | Number of pupils taking O-level physics               | 375             | 128   |
| 3 | Number of pupils passing O-level physics              | 255             | 95    |
|   |   | (+5 C.S.E. '1') |       |
| 4 | Number of pupils passing O-level physics in group (1) | 173             | 40    |
|   |   | (+2 C.S.E. '1') |       |
| 5 | Number of pupils passing O-level physics and leaving  | 27              | 4     |
|   |   | (+2 C.S.E. '1') |       |
| 6 | A-level physics take-up proportion<br>(4) ÷ (3)       | 67%             | 45%   |
| 7 | O-level physics pass-rate (3) ÷ (2)                   | 68%             | 74%   |
| 8 | National O-level physics pass-rate<br>(D.E.S., 1979)  | 60%             | 63%   |

APPENDIX 7.7.1.

FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX FOR THE 16 CHOICE STATEMENTS

| Statement | Factor |      |      |      |      |      |
|-----------|--------|------|------|------|------|------|
|           | 1C     | 2C   | 3C   | 4C   | 5C   | 6C   |
| 1         | 135    | 297  | 590* | -010 | 097  | 243  |
| 2         | 136    | -071 | 543* | 025  | 103  | -004 |
| 3         | -028   | 246  | 021  | 041  | 009  | 233  |
| 4         | 243    | -100 | -064 | 190  | -142 | -028 |
| 5         | 005    | 151  | 023  | 057  | 582* | -034 |
| 6         | 193    | 083  | 159  | 148  | 426* | 068  |
| 7         | 545*   | 078  | 282  | -041 | 196  | 315* |
| 8         | 047    | -072 | 041  | 078  | -007 | 316* |
| 9         | 146    | 235  | 078  | 623* | 096  | 123  |
| 10        | 792*   | -094 | 188  | 057  | 026  | -053 |
| 11        | 793*   | 023  | 212  | 275  | 140  | 012  |
| 12        | 143    | 099  | -038 | 522* | 159  | 117  |
| 13        | 297    | 195  | -076 | 232  | 071  | 039  |
| 14        | 089    | 585* | -015 | 214  | 180  | -037 |
| 15        | -034   | 531* | 048  | 079  | 179  | -024 |
| 16        | -029   | 103  | -162 | 309* | 238  | 238  |

Decimal points are omitted. An asterisk indicates a defining statement for that particular factor.



APPENDIX 7.7.2.

FACTOR INTER-CORRELATIONS - CHOOSING PHYSICS

|        |    | Factor |       |        |        |      |
|--------|----|--------|-------|--------|--------|------|
|        |    | 2C     | 3C    | 4C     | 5C     | 6C   |
|        | 1C | 0.00   | 0.16* | 0.22** | 0.06   | 0.04 |
|        | 2C |        | 0.04  | 0.15*  | 0.20** | 0.10 |
| Factor | 3C |        |       | -0.12  | 0.11   | 0.09 |
|        | 4C |        |       |        | 0.13*  | 0.12 |
|        | 5C |        |       |        |        | 0.07 |

    \*\* p < 1%;    \* p < 5%

APPENDIX 7.7.3.

FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX FOR THE 16 REJECTION STATEMENTS

| Statement | Factor |       |       |      |      |
|-----------|--------|-------|-------|------|------|
|           | 1R     | 2R    | 3R    | 4R   | 5R   |
| 1         | 070    | -517* | -138  | 299  | -058 |
| 2         | 131    | -614* | -127  | 029  | -100 |
| 3         | 026    | 124   | 027   | 027  | 650* |
| 4         | 059    | 086   | -150  | 001  | 382* |
| 5         | 473*   | -177  | -015  | -030 | -031 |
| 6         | 544*   | -071  | -246  | 363  | 182  |
| 7         | 326    | -455* | -062  | 042  | -123 |
| 8         | 256    | -181  | -778* | 200  | 056  |
| 9         | 485*   | -095  | -203  | 058  | 031  |
| 10        | 147    | -031  | -223  | 653* | 065  |
| 11        | 117    | -208  | -115  | 647* | -008 |
| 12        | 658*   | -121  | -297  | 201  | 238  |
| 13        | 478*   | -154  | -221  | 324  | 000  |
| 14        | 430*   | -042  | -255  | 265  | 323  |
| 15        | 350*   | -012  | -036  | 140  | 311  |
| 16        | 200    | -133  | -771* | 210  | 127  |

Decimal points are omitted. An asterisk indicates a defining statement for that particular factor.

APPENDIX 7.7.4.

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN BOYS AND GIRLS

TABLE A CHOOSING PHYSICS

| Statement   | Number responding |                 | $\chi^2$ |
|---|-------------------|-----------------|----------|
|   | Boys<br>(N=220)   | Girls<br>(N=45) |          |
| 1. You have a high O-level physics grade  | 133               | 24              |          |
| 2. You have a better grade in physics than in most other subjects   | 75                | 17              |          |
| 3. University and/or career requirements  | 197               | 39              |          |
| 4. It is not a main subject but it was decided by school/college timetable  | 6                 | 2               |          |
| 5. The O-level course was interesting   | 161               | 28              |          |
| 6. You have heard that the A-level course is interesting  | 76                | 15              |          |
| 7. The O-level course was easy  | 42                | 1**             | 6.63     |
| 8. Physics allows you to use your mathematical ability  | 113               | 24              |          |
| 9. You are attracted by the amount of student experimental work in physics  | 68                | 8               |          |
| 10. Not so much hard work is expected in A-level physics as in other subjects   | 10                | 1               |          |
| 11. You have heard that it is easier to pass in A-level physics than in most other subjects   | 17                | 1               |          |
| 12. You are attracted by the A-level teaching methods in physics  | 17                | 7               |          |
| 13. You are attracted by the type of exams in A-level physics   | 12                | 1               |          |
| 14. You have heard that it is more difficult to pass in A-level physics than in most other subjects but you are confident that you can manage | 62                | 10              |          |
| 15. More hard work is expected than in some other subjects but you think you can manage   | 83                | 21              |          |
| 16. To improve your understanding of science in the world today   | 135               | 28              |          |

With 1 degree of freedom, a value for  $\chi^2$  of 3.84 indicates a difference significant at the 5% level. If no  $\chi^2$  value is given, then there is no significant difference at this level between the boys' and girls' responses.

TABLE B REJECTING PHYSICS

| Statement  | Number responding |                  | $\chi^2$ |
|--|-------------------|------------------|----------|
|  | Boys<br>(N=143)   | Girls<br>(N=106) |          |
| 1. You have a low O-level physics grade  | 73                | 59               |          |
| 2. Your physics grade is lower than the grades in most other subjects                                  | 75                | 58               |          |
| 3. University and/or career requirements mean other subjects must be studied                           | 59                | 28               | 5.27     |
| 4. It would not have been a main subject and it could not be fitted into school/college timetable      | 26                | 6                | 7.44     |
| 5. The O-level course was not interesting  | 69                | 50               |          |
| 6. You have heard that the A-level course is not interesting   | 28                | 7                | 7.49     |
| 7. The O-level course was difficult  | 104               | 77               |          |
| 8. The O-level course was too mathematical   | 46                | 18               | 6.57     |
| 9. There was not enough student experimental work in the O-level course                                | 63                | 23               | 10.20    |
| 10. You have heard that you must work much harder in A-level physics than in most other subjects       | 38                | 20               |          |
| 11. You have heard that it is more difficult to pass at A-level in physics than in most other subjects | 52                | 36               |          |
| 12. You are not attracted by the teaching methods of the A-level physics course                        | 32                | 15               |          |
| 13. You are not attracted by the type of A-level physics exams   | 45                | 24               |          |
| 14. A-level physics will not allow your personal opinions to be expressed                              | 34                | 20               |          |
| 15. A-level physics is too narrow and specialist to be useful for you                                  | 43                | 23               |          |
| 16. The A-level course seems to have too much mathematics in it  | 48                | 19               | 6.80     |

With 1 degree of freedom, values for  $\chi^2$  of 3.84 and 6.63 indicate differences significant at the 5% and 1% levels respectively. If no value of  $\chi^2$  is given, then there is no significant difference between the boys' and girls' responses.



APPENDIX 7.9.1.

THE FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX FOR THE 'CLASS' ANALYSIS

The correlation coefficients are for the respective variables and factor scores.

| Variable   | Factor 1 | Factor 2 | Factor 3 | Factor 4 | Factor 5 |
|------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| TA1        | -117     | 769      | -140     | 256      | -176     |
| TA2        | -178     | 396      | 241      | 488      | -363     |
| TA3        | -325     | 882      | 157      | 322      | 020      |
| TA4        | 051      | 455      | -143     | 445      | 146      |
| TA5        | -157     | 853      | 037      | -159     | -046     |
| TA6        | 059      | 658      | -098     | 240      | 050      |
| TA7        | -347     | 564      | -086     | 789      | 177      |
| IMPORT     | 610      | -189     | -268     | -121     | 238      |
| ITS        | 379      | 017      | -838     | -216     | -021     |
| EXTRAV     | -747     | -028     | 464      | 098      | -120     |
| NEUROT     | 044      | -071     | 183      | -004     | 509      |
| PERFORM    | 390      | -091     | -097     | 258      | 216      |
| PHYSID     | 671      | -098     | -585     | -146     | 288      |
| LBE        | -045     | 115      | -321     | 160      | 421      |
| SLOG       | -292     | 019      | 349      | -268     | 270      |
| STUDYHAB   | 723      | 020      | -210     | -110     | 002      |
| MOT        | 794      | -132     | -132     | 136      | -114     |
| PHYSHAB    | 809      | -141     | -423     | 011      | -098     |
| PHYSMOT    | 773      | -455     | -288     | 072      | -247     |
| VARUND (E) | 311      | -066     | -865     | 161      | -014     |
| MATCH      | 305      | 067      | -783     | 083      | -081     |

Decimal points are omitted

APPENDIX 7.9.2.

THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTIONS FOR THE 'CLASS' ANALYSIS

| Variable               | Discriminant function |       |       |       |      |
|------------------------|-----------------------|-------|-------|-------|------|
|                        | 1                     | 2     | 3     | 4     | 5    |
| TA1                    | 321                   | 604   | 259   | 388   | 140  |
| TA2                    | 541                   | 023   | 094   | 177   | 027  |
| TA3                    | 551                   | 565   | -011  | 406   | 248  |
| TA4                    | 265                   | 135   | 152   | 062   | 739  |
| TA5                    | 615                   | 487   | 079   | 244   | 194  |
| TA6                    | 319                   | 703   | 165   | 138   | 025  |
| TA7                    | 125                   | 232   | 306   | 588   | 401  |
| IMPORT                 | -185                  | 017   | 009   | -491  | 268  |
| ITS                    | -339                  | 291   | 402   | -278  | 071  |
| EXTRAV                 | -001                  | -220  | -261  | 593   | -158 |
| NEUROT                 | -275                  | 164   | -558  | -020  | 166  |
| PERFORM                | -090                  | 072   | 065   | -429  | 151  |
| PHYSID                 | -286                  | 134   | 314   | -519  | 246  |
| LBE                    | -481                  | 181   | 111   | 092   | 627  |
| SLOG                   | -052                  | 189   | -698  | 163   | -007 |
| STUDYHAB               | -004                  | 357   | -062  | -617  | -031 |
| MOT                    | 087                   | 223   | 170   | -817  | 047  |
| PHYSHAB                | -223                  | 213   | 325   | -597  | 001  |
| PHYSMOT                | -239                  | -001  | 325   | -740  | -194 |
| VARUND (E)             | -420                  | 241   | 459   | -134  | -029 |
| MATCH                  | -188                  | 278   | 416   | -113  | 153  |
| Variance accounted for | 36.6%                 | 27.5% | 20.0% | 12.8% | 3.1% |

Correlations between the variables and the respective functions are shown.  
 Decimal points are omitted

APPENDIX 7.10.1

THE FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX FOR FIFTH-FORM LEAVERS

| Variable   | Correlation Coefficient |           |           |           |           |           |
|------------|-------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
|            | Factor 1L               | Factor 2L | Factor 3L | Factor 4L | Factor 5L | Factor 6L |
| PERFORM    | 242                     | -052      | -042      | -012      | 079       | -572*     |
| PHYSID     | 515                     | 247       | 415       | 403       | -123      | -505*     |
| STUDYHAB   | 422                     | 305       | 808*      | 087       | 134       | -255      |
| MOT        | 755*                    | 171       | 289       | 262       | 248       | -427      |
| EXTRAV     | -009                    | -099      | -390*     | 018       | 304*      | 055       |
| NEUROT     | -137                    | -200      | -158      | -179      | -726*     | 098       |
| LIE        | 107                     | 064       | 398*      | 210       | 105       | 031       |
| LBE        | -126                    | -345*     | -201      | -045      | 004       | 069       |
| ITS        | 239                     | 622*      | 339       | 119       | -059      | 269       |
| PHYSHAB    | 558                     | 417       | 808*      | 192       | 134       | -354      |
| PHYSMOT    | 890*                    | 176       | 303       | 319       | 231       | -430      |
| VARUND (P) | 131                     | -022      | 041       | 550*      | 065       | -144      |
| VARUND (E) | 116                     | 575*      | 233       | 667*      | 284       | -048      |
| MATCH      | 197                     | 757*      | -240      | -033      | 350*      | -120      |
| SAT        | 393                     | 403       | 228       | 219       | -110      | -483*     |
| SLOG       | -272                    | -168      | -183      | -2899     | 019       | 571*      |
| IMPORT     | 568*                    | 188       | 103       | 008       | -009      | -218      |

Decimal points are omitted

An asterisk indicates a variable which can be allocated to that factor.

APPENDIX 7.10.2

THE FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX FOR A-LEVEL PHYSICS CHOOSERS

| Variable   | Correlation coefficient |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |
|------------|-------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
|            | Factor 1C               | Factor 2C | Factor 3C | Factor 4C | Factor 5C | Factor 6C | Factor 7C | Factor 8C | Factor 9C |
| PERFORM    | -191                    | -114      | 170       | 338*      | -306*     | -284      | -120      | -064      | -120      |
| PHYSID     | 326                     | 236       | 214       | 307       | -326      | -187      | -574*     | 134       | 121       |
| STUDYHAB   | 903*                    | 057       | -113      | 353       | -151      | -210      | -067      | -058      | -137      |
| MOT        | 292                     | 054       | 065       | 957*      | -135      | -073      | -078      | -038      | -066      |
| EXTRAV     | -043                    | -016      | 003       | -064      | 100       | 774*      | 083       | 029       | 084       |
| NEUROT     | -255                    | 127       | 003       | -118      | 051       | -137      | -047      | 118       | 077       |
| LIE        | 184                     | 009       | -135      | 092       | -144      | -280*     | 067       | -108      | 062       |
| LBE        | -106                    | 044       | 027       | -044      | -021      | 037       | -020      | 146       | 508*      |
| ITS        | 074                     | 406*      | -001      | 041       | 063       | -122      | -366*     | -021      | -112      |
| PHYSHAB    | 814*                    | 044       | 004       | 385       | -212      | -185      | -270      | 033       | -075      |
| PHYSMOT    | 283                     | 062       | 119       | 829*      | -179      | -045      | -206      | -012      | 046       |
| VARUND (P) | -025                    | 250       | -173      | 003       | 194       | 024       | 100       | 063       | 183       |
| VARUND (E) | 007                     | 826*      | -031      | -019      | -079      | -112      | -108      | 136       | 112       |
| MATCH      | 008                     | 592*      | -014      | 094       | -037      | 058       | -162      | 097       | 045       |
| SAT        | 025                     | 129       | 072       | 080       | -036      | -017      | -523*     | 134       | -012      |
| SLOG       | 005                     | 048       | -306*     | -281      | 117       | 184       | 408       | 140       | 169       |
| IMPORT     | 123                     | 052       | 104       | 164       | -052*     | -161      | -140      | 125       | -038      |
| REASON 1C  | -115                    | -117      | 881*      | -003      | 084       | 069       | -029      | 169       | 052       |
| REASON 2C  | -066                    | 060       | 087       | -003      | -126      | 000       | -016      | 544*      | 008       |
| REASON 3C  | -241                    | -112      | 300*      | -005      | -019      | 023       | -157      | 240       | -075      |
| REASON 4C  | 034                     | 117       | 049       | 055       | 065       | 042       | -204      | 374*      | 154       |
| REASON 5C  | -052                    | 129       | 266       | 011       | 155       | 031       | -359*     | 310       | 067       |
| REASON 6C  | -059                    | 016       | 619*      | 244       | -164      | 002       | -277      | 039       | -077      |
| REASON 7C  | -025                    | 014       | 004       | 028       | -299*     | -001      | -091      | 278       | -329*     |

Decimal points are omitted  
An asterisk indicates a variable which can be allocated to that factor.



APPENDIX 7.10.3

THE FACTOR STRUCTURE MATRIX FOR A-LEVEL PHYSICS REJECTORS

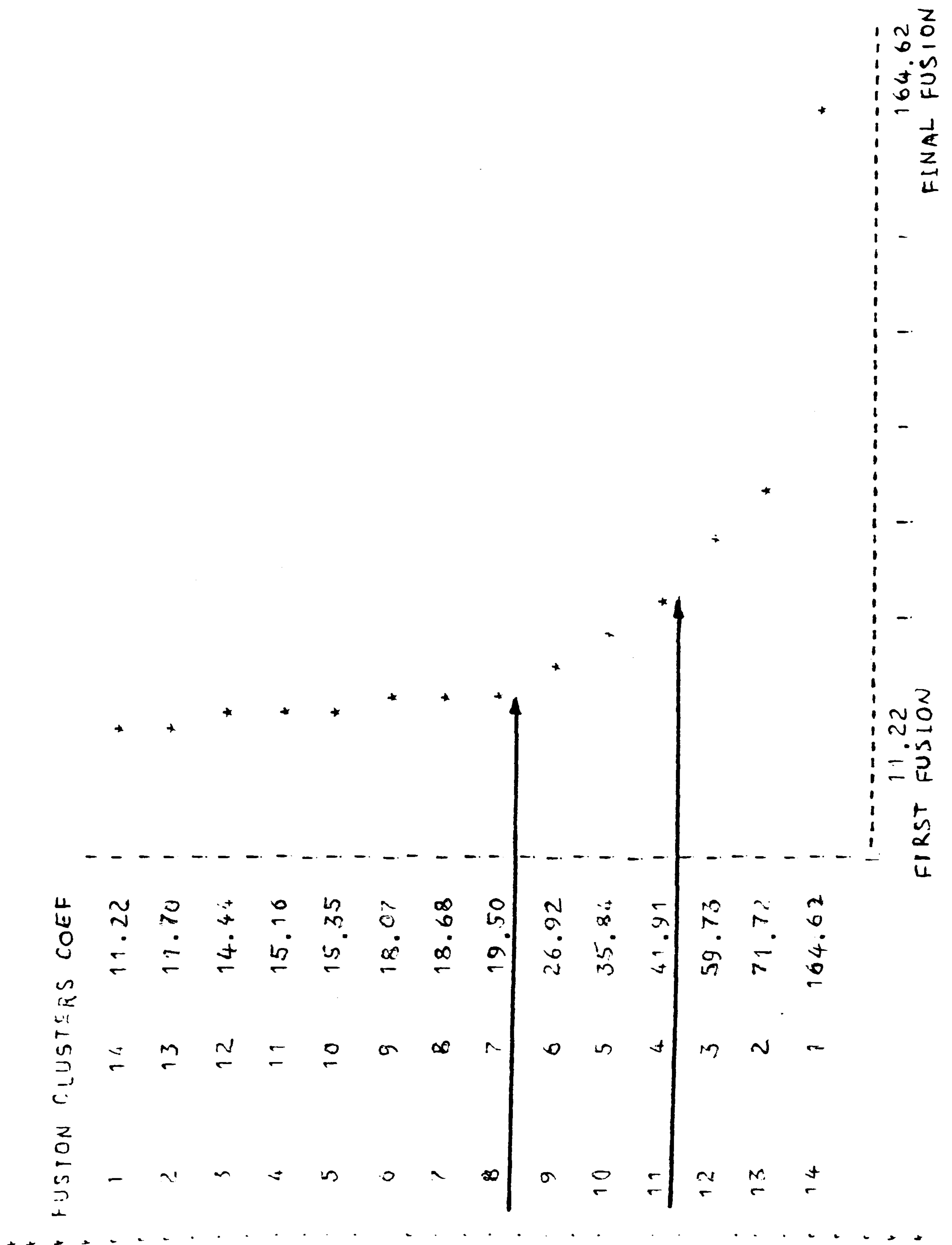
| Variable   | Correlation coefficient |              |              |              |              |              |              |
|------------|-------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|            | Factor<br>1R            | Factor<br>2R | factor<br>3R | Factor<br>4R | Factor<br>5R | Factor<br>6R | Factor<br>7R |
| PERFORM    | -080                    | 108          | -254         | -072         | 290          | 193          | -486*        |
| PHYSID     | -618*                   | 375          | -311         | -124         | 500          | 131          | -210         |
| STUDYHAB   | 059                     | 203          | -961*        | -093         | 391          | 046          | -328         |
| MOT        | -063                    | 143          | -303         | -112         | 881*         | 096          | -275         |
| EXTRAV     | 291                     | -190         | 391*         | -155         | -017         | 211          | 163          |
| NEUROT     | -284                    | -007         | 294          | -111         | -259         | -044         | 373*         |
| LIE        | 006                     | 132          | -375*        | 160          | 117          | -043         | -223         |
| LBE        | -073                    | 032          | 093          | -024         | 049          | 638*         | 107          |
| ITS        | -224                    | 515*         | -222         | -044         | 240          | -079         | 013          |
| PHYSHAB    | -206                    | 329          | -797*        | -094         | 379          | -012         | -404         |
| PHYSMOT    | -395                    | 361          | -331         | -188         | 792*         | -004         | -325         |
| VARUND (P) | -122                    | 345*         | -081         | -177         | 071          | -140         | -045         |
| VARUND (E) | -089                    | 772*         | -158         | -188         | 164          | -007         | -048         |
| MATCH      | -025                    | 686*         | -218         | -083         | 124          | 010          | -095         |
| SAT        | -474*                   | 405          | -166         | -330         | 258          | -004         | -256         |
| SLOG       | 215                     | -147         | 264          | 104          | -220         | -017         | 390*         |
| IMPORT     | -568*                   | 042          | -099         | 033          | 194          | 038          | -131         |
| REASON 1R  | 239                     | -312         | 057          | 713*         | -166         | 021          | 115          |
| REASON 2R  | 048                     | -069         | 236          | 259          | -215         | -085         | 622*         |
| REASON 3R  | -082                    | -076         | 060          | 471*         | -122         | 188          | 225          |
| REASON 4R  | -157                    | -108         | 096          | 307*         | -187         | -101         | 201          |
| REASON 5R  | 037                     | -109         | -123         | 129          | 076          | 333*         | -176         |

Decimal points are omitted

An asterisk indicates a variable which can be allocated to that factor.

APPENDIX 7.11.1

THE CLUSTER FUSION PLOT



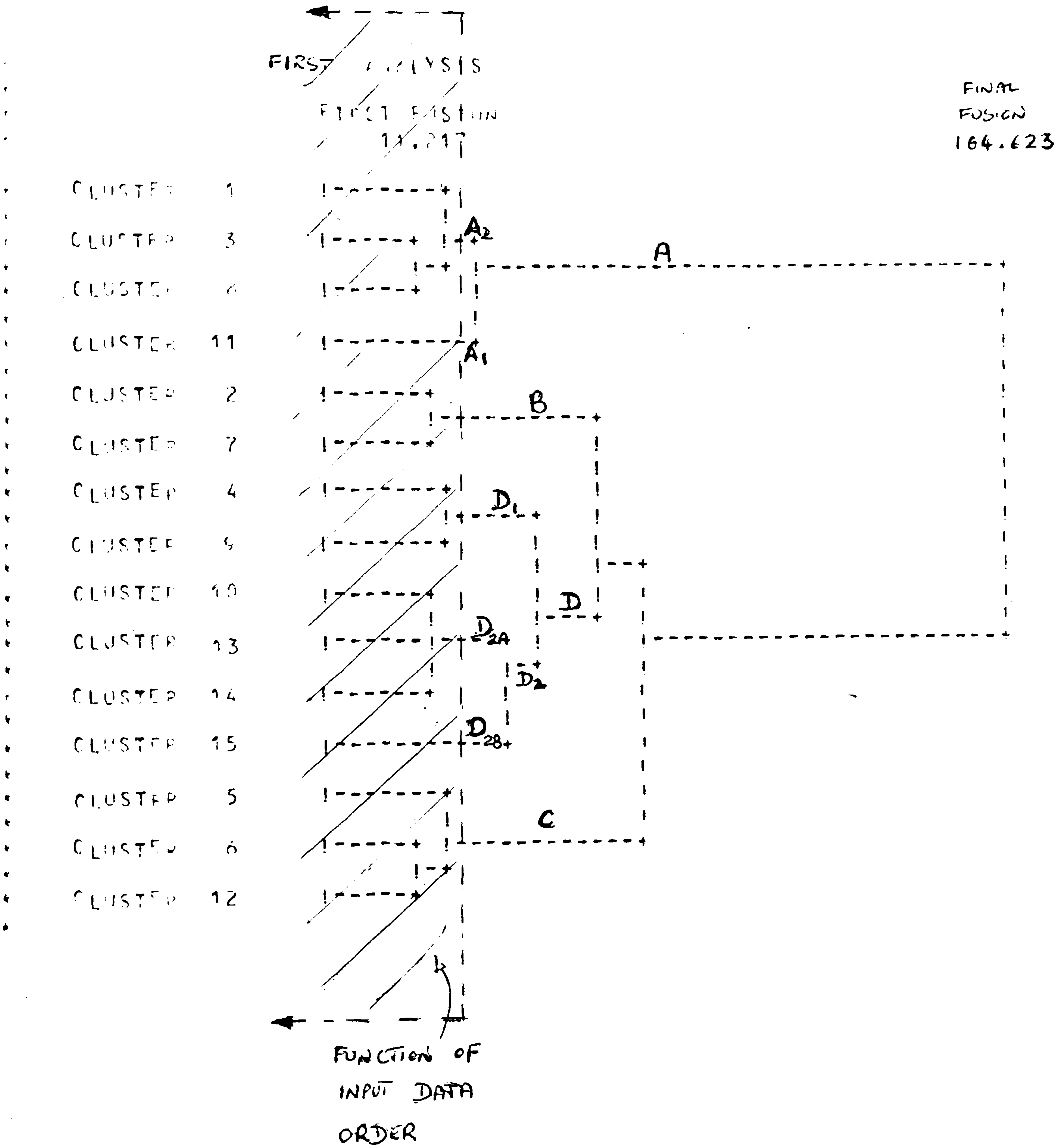
APPENDIX 7.11.2

THE FOUR GROUP SOLUTION

| Variable   | Cluster mean scores (standardised) |         |         |         |
|------------|------------------------------------|---------|---------|---------|
|            | A                                  | B       | C       | D       |
| PERFORM    | 0.51**                             | 0.06    | -0.67** | -0.28** |
| PHYSID     | 0.74**                             | -0.29** | -1.02** | -0.22*  |
| STUDYHAB   | 0.36**                             | -0.06   | -0.87** | 0.03    |
| MOT        | 0.58**                             | -0.06   | -1.12** | -0.10   |
| EXTRAV     | -0.31**                            | 0.08    | 0.41**  | 0.12    |
| NEUROT     | -0.07                              | -0.02   | 0.12    | 0.04    |
| LIE        | 0.19*                              | -0.11   | -0.25   | -0.04   |
| LBE        | -0.03                              | -0.05   | 0.25    | -0.06   |
| ITS        | 0.40**                             | -0.98** | -0.39** | 0.17*   |
| PHYSHAB    | 0.52**                             | -0.14   | -1.24** | 0.05    |
| PHYSMOT    | 0.63**                             | -0.09   | -1.45** | 0.00    |
| VARUND (P) | 0.20**                             | 0.40**  | -0.86** | 0.00    |
| VARUND (E) | 0.41**                             | -1.30** | -0.60** | 0.39**  |
| VARUND (M) | -0.26**                            | 1.53**  | 0.01    | -0.38** |
| MATCH      | 0.38**                             | -1.12** | -0.42** | 0.26**  |
| SAT        | 0.53**                             | -0.47** | -0.92** | 0.04    |
| SLOG       | -0.55**                            | 0.11    | 0.60**  | 0.29**  |
| IMPORT     | 0.58**                             | -0.10   | -0.85** | -0.21** |
| EXAM       | -0.36**                            | -0.09   | 1.38**  | -0.19** |
| SEX        | -0.22**                            | 0.36**  | -0.11   | 0.14    |
| ALEVEL     | 0.48**                             | 0.09    | -0.73** | -0.24** |
| PHYSCHOICE | 1.01**                             | -0.15   | -0.78** | -0.69** |

A single asterisk indicates that the cluster mean is significantly different from the mean of the remaining scores at the 5% level : a double asterisk indicates that the difference is significant at the 1% level.

APPENDIX 7.11.3 DENDROGRAM OF THE CLUSTER ANALYSIS





APPENDIX 7.11.4.

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN CLUSTERS  $A_1$  AND  $A_2$

In table A, a direct comparison is made between the cluster mean scores by either the t-test or chi-squared test as appropriate. This gives a sharper analysis of the differences between clusters  $A_1$  and  $A_2$  than is permitted by the comparison of mean scores with remanent sample scores as in table 7.11.3.

TABLE A DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE MAJOR PHYSICS CHOOSING GROUPS

| Variable   | Raw mean scores (standard deviation)       |        |             |          |
|------------|--|--------|-------------|----------|
|            | Group $A_1$                                |        | Group $A_2$ |          |
|            | (N = 86)                                   |        | (N = 120)   |          |
| PERFORM    | 4.37                                       | (1.28) | 4.55        | (1.08)   |
| PHYSID     | 68.76                                      | (8.96) | 75.34       | (8.99)** |
| STUDYHAB   | 3.86                                       | (1.49) | 6.59        | (1.53)** |
| MOT        | 10.11                                      | (2.31) | 12.48       | (1.48)** |
| EXTRAV     | 12.59                                      | (3.79) | 11.4        | (4.23)*  |
| NEUROT     | 12.52                                      | (3.50) | 9.56        | (3.47)** |
| LIE        | 2.28                                       | (1.28) | 3.31        | (1.51)** |
| ENJOY      | 30.71                                      | (3.56) | 33.19       | (3.66)** |
| COMMIT     | 20.50                                      | (4.40) | 23.57       | (4.78)** |
| LBE        | 22.34                                      | (3.26) | 21.37       | (4.01)   |
| PROBSOLV   | 17.55                                      | (2.74) | 18.58       | (2.40)** |
| ITS        | 3.44                                       | (0.71) | 3.51        | (0.78)   |
| PHYSHAB    | 4.66                                       | (1.81) | 7.27        | (1.52)** |
| PHYSMOT    | 11.73                                      | (2.13) | 13.40       | (1.12)** |
| VARUND (P) | 26.13                                      | (2.42) | 26.38       | (1.98)   |
| VARUND (E) | 24.52                                      | (2.88) | 23.21       | (2.83)** |
| VARUND (M) | 1.61                                       | (2.96) | 3.18        | (2.78)** |
| MATCH      | 11.16                                      | (3.17) | 11.28       | (3.30)   |
| SAT        | 10.62                                      | (1.48) | 11.03       | (1.23)*  |
| SLOG       | 3.95                                       | (1.30) | 3.33        | (1.23)** |
| IMPORT     | 3.49                                       | (0.63) | 3.56        | (0.58)   |
| EXAM       | 81 G.C.E. : 5 C.S.E. 116 G.C.E. : 4 C.S.E. |        |             |          |
| SEX        | 65 boys, 21 girls 110 boys, 10 girls**     |        |             |          |
| ALEVEL     | All pupils intend to go into sixth-form    |        |             |          |
| PHYSCHOICE | 81 choose : 5 reject 111 choose : 9 reject |        |             |          |

\*\* p < 1%; \* p < 5%

In the table, the composite variable PHYSID is split into its highly inter-correlated sub-scales of

- a) ENJOY - enjoyment of physics lessons;
- b) COMMIT - commitment to physics for further study and a likely career;
- c) PROBSOLV - physics seen as a problem solving activity rather than a block of knowledge.

(Section 5.2.5.)

A<sub>2</sub>-type pupils are seen to be superior on the enjoyment and commitment sub-scales and to a lesser degree on the problem-solving scale. The motivation and study habits of these pupils are also undoubtedly the better. Although A<sub>1</sub>-type find the subject significantly more difficult, the difference in attainment does not reach the 5% significance level.

As well as the anxiety displayed by group A<sub>1</sub> pupils it is also clear that these pupils are more extraverted than those of group A<sub>2</sub>. With the two groups being of significantly different sex composition, there is the danger that the personality differences between the groups are due entirely to the relative numbers of girls. To investigate this, the personality variables were analysed according to sex and cluster.

TABLE B CLUSTER DIFFERENCES BROKEN DOWN BY SEX

| Variable | Cluster A <sub>1</sub> |                | Cluster A <sub>2</sub> |                |
|----------|------------------------|----------------|------------------------|----------------|
|          | boys (N = 65)          | girls (N = 21) | boys (N = 119)         | girls (N = 10) |
| EXTRAV   | 12.92 (3.79)+          | 11.57 (3.74)   | 11.42 (4.23)+          | 11.70 (4.42)   |
| NEUROT   | 12.09 (3.48)+*         | 13.86 (3.29)+* | 9.38 (3.26)+*          | 11.90 (4.49)+* |
| LIE      | 2.20 (1.31)+           | 2.52 (1.17)+   | 3.26 (1.49)+           | 3.99 (1.66)+   |

\* p < 5% (sex difference within the cluster)  
 + p < 5% (difference between clusters)

It is clear from table B that the relative

contributions of the girls do not distort the overall differences between the groups. Indeed, the girls tend to score similarly on the extraversion scale and it is the dominating proportions of boys which determines the significant difference. The tendency for girls to score higher than boys on the neuroticism scale in both clusters is the normal population attribute (Eysenck and Eysenck, 1964).



APPENDIX 7.11.5.

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN HIGH AND LOW VARUND (P) SCORERS : TYPE D<sub>1</sub> PUPILS

| Variable   | Raw mean scores for pupils with |             |                     |             |
|------------|---------------------------------|-------------|---------------------|-------------|
|            | VARUND (P) score of             |             | VARUND (P) score of |             |
|            | 26 or more                      |             | 25 or less          |             |
|            | (N = 39)                        |             | (N = 27)            |             |
| PERFORM    | 3.00                            | (1.64)      | 3.11                | (1.40)      |
| PHYSID     | 63.90                           | (10.34)     | 61.19               | (10.87)     |
| STUDYHAB   | 5.05                            | ( 2.47)     | 5.04                | ( 2.08)     |
| MOT        | 10.10                           | ( 2.15)     | 9.59                | ( 1.89)     |
| EXTRAV     | 14.44                           | ( 3.68)     | 14.33               | ( 3.48)     |
| NEUROT     | 8.21                            | ( 3.83)     | 8.30                | ( 3.17)     |
| LIE        | 2.87                            | ( 1.47)     | 3.22                | ( 1.60)     |
| LBE        | 21.03                           | ( 2.97)     | 21.44               | ( 3.13)     |
| ITS        | 3.62                            | ( 0.59)     | 3.41                | ( 0.75)     |
| PHYSHAB    | 5.54                            | ( 2.30)     | 5.85                | ( 2.05)     |
| PHYSMOT    | 11.62                           | ( 1.97)     | 10.89               | ( 2.19)     |
| VARUND (P) | 27.13                           | ( 1.26)     | 23.04               | ( 1.48)**   |
| VARUND (E) | 23.97                           | ( 2.97)     | 21.33               | ( 3.29)**   |
| VARUND (M) | 3.15                            | ( 2.74)     | 1.70                | ( 3.12)*    |
| MATCH      | 11.05                           | ( 3.29)     | 9.63                | ( 2.91)     |
| SAT        | 10.15                           | ( 1.86)     | 10.41               | ( 1.60)     |
| SLOG       | 4.05                            | ( 1.26)     | 4.30                | ( 1.44)     |
| IMPORT     | 2.95                            | ( 0.72)     | 3.04                | ( 0.76)     |
| EXAM       | 26 G.C.E.                       | : 13 C.S.E. | 20 G.C.E.           | : 7 C.S.E.  |
| SEX        | 36 boys                         | : 3 girls   | 26 boys             | : 1 girl    |
| ALEVEL     | 1 choose                        | : 38 reject | 1 choose            | : 26 reject |
| PHYSCHOICE | 0 choose                        | : 39 reject | 0 choose            | : 27 reject |
| PROBSOLV   | 16.08                           | ( 2.71)     | 14.63               | ( 2.59)*    |

Standard deviations are shown in brackets  
\*\* p < 1%: \* p < 5% (t-test)

Variable PROBSOLV measures the pupil's perception of physics as a problem-solving activity. It is a sub-scale of the enjoyment and subject identification variable PHYSID (Section 5.2.5 ). Low VARUND (P) scorers thus see physics more superficially, which might contribute to its higher difficulty rating (although this fails to reach a statistically significant level). There is some tentative support for the hypothesis that the low VARUND (P) scorers enjoy physics less than do the other D<sub>1</sub>-type pupils.



APPENDIX 7.11.6.

CLASSIFYING THE PUPILS INTO GROUPS - INFORMATION FROM ALL FUNCTIONS

| Actual group    | Number of pupils | Predicted group membership (%) |                |      |      |                |                 |                 |
|-----------------|------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|------|------|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
|                 |                  | A <sub>1</sub>                 | A <sub>2</sub> | B    | C    | D <sub>1</sub> | D <sub>2A</sub> | D <sub>2B</sub> |
| A <sub>1</sub>  | 86               | 70.9                           | 1.2            | 1.2  | 1.2  | 14.0           | 8.1             | 3.5             |
| A <sub>2</sub>  | 120              | 4.2                            | 77.5           | 0    | 0    | 9.2            | 1.7             | 7.5             |
| B               | 65               | 0                              | 0              | 93.8 | 3.1  | 3.1            | 0               | 0               |
| C               | 64               | 0                              | 0              | 4.7  | 87.5 | 1.6            | 4.7             | 1.6             |
| D <sub>1</sub>  | 66               | 9.1                            | 10.6           | 1.5  | 3.0  | 54.5           | 12.1            | 9.1             |
| D <sub>2A</sub> | 70               | 12.9                           | 0              | 0    | 7.1  | 4.3            | 75.7            | 0               |
| D <sub>2B</sub> | 76               | 1.3                            | 7.9            | 1.3  | 1.3  | 9.2            | 2.6             | 76.3            |

APPENDIX 7.12.1

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN HIGH AND LOW LIE SCORERS

| Variable   | Mean score (standard deviation)    |                                     |
|------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
|            | Lie score of 5 or more<br>(N = 90) | Lie score of 4 or less<br>(N = 457) |
| PERFORM    | 3.78 (1.53)                        | 3.81 (1.43)                         |
| PHYSID     | 66.54 (11.89)                      | 63.58 (12.53) *                     |
| STUDYHAB   | 5.93 (2.01)                        | 4.92 (2.25) **                      |
| MOT        | 10.62 (2.27)                       | 10.34 (2.70)                        |
| EXTRAV     | 11.21 (4.10)                       | 13.42 (4.25) **                     |
| NEUROT     | 9.52 (4.01)                        | 10.98 (4.15) **                     |
| LIE        | 5.61 (0.83)                        | 2.26 (1.22) **                      |
| LBE        | 21.91 (3.78)                       | 21.81 (3.66)                        |
| ITS        | 3.18 (1.00)                        | 3.12 (0.94)                         |
| PHYSHAB    | 6.06 (2.37)                        | 5.16 (2.47) **                      |
| PHYSMOT    | 11.30 (2.79)                       | 10.84 (3.31)                        |
| VARUND (P) | 25.79 (2.42)                       | 25.76 (2.66)                        |
| VARUND (E) | 22.49 (3.45)                       | 21.99 (3.81)                        |
| VARUND (M) | 3.30 (3.39)                        | 3.77 (3.95)                         |
| MATCH      | 10.07 (3.83)                       | 9.69 (3.44)                         |
| SAT        | 9.48 (2.02)                        | 9.64 (2.12)                         |
| SLOG       | 4.48 (1.34)                        | 4.32 (1.40)                         |
| IMPORT     | 3.14 (0.68)                        | 3.10 (0.75)                         |
| EXAM       | 72 G.C.E. : 18 C.S.E.              | 382 G.C.E. : 75 C.S.E.              |
| SEX        | 66 boys : 24 girls                 | 335 boys : 122 girls                |
| ALEVEL     | 73 choose : 17 reject              | 369 choose : 88 reject              |
| PHYSCHOICE | 36 choose : 54 reject              | 194 choose : 263 reject             |

\*\* p < 1%; \* p < 5% (t-test)

The four dichotomous variables SEX, ALEVEL, PHYSCHOICE and EXAM were tested by means of the  $\chi^2$ -statistic.

APPENDIX 7.12.2

CORRELATION BETWEEN LIE AND NEUROTICISM

Eysenck and Eysenck (1975) have suggested that the criterion of a negative correlation between neuroticism and lie scores might be taken as indication that the lie scale is measuring faked responses. A value for the correlation coefficient as high as 0.5, they recommend, should be taken as the lie interpretation criterion. Table A shows the correlations for the fifth-form pupil clusters.

TABLE A      LIE NEUROTICISM CORRELATIONS

| Cluster         | N   | Correlation between<br>Neuroticism and Lie |
|-----------------|-----|--|
| A <sub>1</sub>  | 86  | 0.17                                       |
| A <sub>2</sub>  | 120 | -0.09                                      |
| B               | 65  | 0.08                                       |
| C               | 64  | -0.18                                      |
| D <sub>1</sub>  | 66  | -0.21                                      |
| D <sub>2A</sub> | 70  | 0.28*                                      |
| D <sub>2B</sub> | 76  | 0.10                                       |
| All             | 547 | -0.16**                                    |

\*\*p < 1%;   \* p < 5%

None of the correlations reach the moderate values demanded by Eysenck and Eysenck. Looking at the natural clusters, only for group D<sub>2A</sub> is the correlation significant, but then this is positive rather than negative. Indeed, D<sub>2A</sub> pupils have the lowest lie scores of all.

APPENDIX 9.2.1.

PRE-TEST/POST-TEST DIFFERENCES ON THE COMPOSITE SCALES (REDUCED SAMPLE)

| Composite scale | Mean score      |                   |                 |                  |
|-----------------|-----------------|-------------------|-----------------|------------------|
|                 | Boys (N = 92)   |                   | Girls (N = 32)  |                  |
|                 | Pre-test        | Post-test         | Pre-test        | Post-test        |
| Enjoyment       | 24.97<br>(5.41) | 22.42**<br>(6.03) | 23.44<br>(4.68) | 23.56<br>(4.86)  |
| Easiness        | 11.30<br>(3.18) | 11.85<br>(3.99)   | 9.25<br>(2.62)  | 10.41*<br>(2.67) |

Standard deviations are shown in brackets  
\*\*p < 1% (t-test,deterioration)  
\* p < 5% (t-test,improvement)





MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

| GRAND MEAN =        |          | 22.72 |                         |  |  |
|---------------------|----------|-------|-------------------------|--|--|
| VARIABLE + CATEGORY |          | N     | UNADJUSTED<br>DEV"N EIA | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>DEV"N BETA | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>+ COVARIATES<br>DEV"N BETA |
| SEX                 |          |       |                         |  |  |
| 0                   | BOYS     | 92    | -.29                    |  | -.45   |
| 1                   | GIRLS    | 32    | .84                     | .09  | 1.29   |
|                     |          |       |                         |  | .13  |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED  |          |       |                         |  | .156   |
| MULTIPLE R          |          |       |                         |  | .395   |
| GCE BCARD           |          |       |                         |  |  |
| 0                   | AEB      | 27    | -2.27                   |  | -2.23  |
| 1                   | CAMBODGE | 23    | -.76                    |  | -.53   |
| 2                   | JMB      | 17    | .87                     |  | 1.15   |
| 3                   | LENDON   | 14    | 2.93                    |  | 3.93   |
| 4                   | KFC      | 43    | .54                     | .27  | -.04   |
|                     |          |       |                         |  | .31  |

APPENDIX 9.2.3. ANALYSING THE VARIANCE IN POST-TEST 'EASINESS' SCORES

|                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |   |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|----------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|---|-----|--------|-------|--------|--|--|--|--|--|-----------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| * * * * *                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | A N A L Y S I S   O F   V A R I A N C E   * * * * * |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  | * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| BY                         |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | EASINESS (post-test)                                |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  | * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| WITH                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | GCE BOARD   |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  | * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | SEX   |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  | * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | FIFTH FORM ENJOYMENT                                |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  | * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | O-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT                          |     |        |       |        |  |  |  |  |  | * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| SOURCE OF VARIATION        |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | SUM OF  | DF  | MEAN   | F     | SIGNIF |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| COVARIATES                 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | SQUARES   |     | SQUARE |       | OF F   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT       |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 29.423  | 2   | 19.712 | 1.623 | .202   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| O-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | .482  | 1   | .482   | .043  | .842   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 37.562  | 1   | 37.562 | 3.101 | .081   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| MAIN EFFECTS               |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 209.434   | 5   | 41.887 | 3.443 | .006   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 141.648   | 4   | 35.412 | 2.915 | .024   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| SEX                        |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 99.852  | 1   | 99.852 | 8.221 | .005   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2-WAY INTERACTIONS         |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 97.553  | 3   | 32.518 | 2.677 | .050   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD    SEX           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 97.553  | 3   | 32.518 | 2.677 | .050   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| EXPLAINED                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 346.411   | 10  | 34.641 | 2.852 | .003   |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| RESIDUAL                   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 1372.516  | 113 | 12.146 |       |        |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| TOTAL                      |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 1718.927  | 123 | 13.975 |       |        |  |  |  |  |  |           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

124 CASES WERE PROCESSED.  
0 CASES ( 0 PCT) WERE MISSING.

cont. over page

MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

GRAND MEAN = 11.48

VARIABLE + CATEGORY

GCE BOARD  
0 AEB  
1 CAMBRIDGE  
2 JMB  
3 LONDON  
4 OXFORD

SEX  
0 BOYS  
1 GIRLS

MULTIPLE R SQUARED  
MULTIPLE R

|                    |             | UNADJUSTED<br>DEV"N | ETA | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>DEV"N | BETA | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>+ COVARIATES<br>DEV"N | BETA |
|--------------------|-------------|---------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|------|---|------|
|                    |             |                     |     |                                       |      |   |      |
| GCE BOARD          | 0 AEB       | -1.35               |     | -1.41                                 |      | -1.41   |      |
|                    | 1 CAMBRIDGE | -.26                |     | -.22                                  |      | -.22  |      |
|                    | 2 JMB       | .94                 |     | .56                                   |      | .56   |      |
|                    | 3 LONDON    | -1.19               |     | -1.42                                 |      | -1.42   |      |
|                    | 4 OXFORD    | 1.01                | .28 | 1.25                                  |      | 1.25  | .30  |
|                    |             |                     |     |                                       |      |   |      |
| SEX                | 0 BOYS      | .37                 |     | .57                                   |      | .57   |      |
|                    | 1 GIRLS     | -1.07               | .17 | -1.65                                 |      | -1.65   | .26  |
|                    |             |                     |     |                                       |      |   |      |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED |             |                     |     |                                       |      |   | .145 |
| MULTIPLE R         |             |                     |     |                                       |      |   | .380 |



APPENDIX 9.2.4. ANALYSING THE VARIANCE IN POST-TEST 'SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS ALWAYS CONSIDERED' SCORES

|   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|---|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| * * * * * A N A L Y S I S O F V A R I A N C E * * * * * |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| BY 'SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS ALWAYS CONSIDERED'              |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| WITH SEX  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT                                    |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| O-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT                              |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| * * * * *   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| S O U R C E O F V A R I A T I O N                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| C O V A R I A T E S                                     |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT                                    |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| O-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT                              |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| * * * * *   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| M A I N E F F E C T S                                   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| SEX   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| * * * * *   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2-WAY INTERACTIONS                                      |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD SEX   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| * * * * *   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| E X P L A I N E D                                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| * * * * *   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| R E S I D U A L   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| * * * * *   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T O T A L   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

124 CASES WERE PROCESSED.  
0 CASES ( 0 PCT) WERE MISSING.

cont. over page

MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

|                     |          |      |       |     |       |
|---------------------|----------|------|-------|-----|-------|
| GRAND MEAN =        |          | 3.21 |       |     |       |
| VARIABLE + CATEGORY |          |      |       |     |       |
| GCE Board           |          |      |       |     |       |
| 0                   | AOB      | 27   | - .06 |     | - .05 |
| 1                   | AMBRIDGE | 23   | .38   |     | .40   |
| 2                   | JMB      | 17   | .31   |     | .18   |
| 3                   | LONDON   | 14   | .10   |     | .02   |
| 4                   | CARE     | 43   | .01   | .13 | .10   |
|                     |          |      |       |     | .13   |
| SEX                 |          |      |       |     |       |
| 0                   | BOYS     | 92   | - .15 |     | - .18 |
| 1                   | GIRLS    | 32   | .44   | .17 | .51   |
|                     |          |      |       |     | .20   |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED  |          |      |       |     | .054  |
| MULTIPLE R          |          |      |       |     | .233  |

|           |           |                            |         |                 |           |           |
|-----------|-----------|----------------------------|---------|-----------------|-----------|-----------|
| * * * * * | * * * * * | A N A L Y S I S            | O F     | V A R I A N C E | * * * * * | * * * * * |
|           |           | OUT-OF-DATE (post-test)    |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | BY GCE BOARD               |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | SEX                        |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | WITH FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT  |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | 0-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT |         |                 |           |           |
| * * * * * | * * * * * |                            |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | SOURCE OF VARIATION        | SUM OF  | MEAN            |           | SIGNIF    |
|           |           |                            | SQUARES | SQUARE          | F         | OF F      |
|           |           | COVARIATES                 |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT       | 3.585   | 1.793           | 1.214     | .301      |
|           |           | 0-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT | 2.483   | 2.483           | 1.081     | .197      |
|           |           |                            | .781    | .781            | .529      | .468      |
|           |           | MAIN EFFECTS               |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | GCE BOARD                  | 21.376  | 4.275           | 2.896     | .017      |
|           |           | SEX                        | 15.493  | 3.873           | 2.623     | .038      |
|           |           |                            | 9.678   | 9.678           | 6.555     | .012      |
|           |           | 2-WAY INTERACTIONS         |         |                 |           |           |
|           |           | GCE BOARD SEX              | 4.884   | 1.628           | 1.103     | .351      |
|           |           |                            | 4.884   | 1.628           | 1.103     | .351      |
|           |           | EXPLAINED                  | 29.845  | 2.985           | 2.021     | .037      |
|           |           | RESIDUAL                   | 166.832 | 1.476           |           |           |
|           |           | TOTAL                      | 196.677 | 1.599           |           |           |

124 CASES WERE PROCESSED.  
0 CASES ( 0 PCT) WERE MISSING.

cont. overpage

# MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

GRAND MEAN = 3.27

ADJUSTED FOR  
ADJUSTED FOR  
ADJUSTED FOR  
INDEPENDENTS

| VARIABLE + CATEGORY | N  | UNADJUSTED<br>DEV"N | ETA | INDEPENDENTS<br>DEV"N | BETA | + COVARIATES<br>DEV"N | BETA |
|---------------------|----|---------------------|-----|-----------------------|------|-----------------------|------|
| 6CE BOARD           |    |                     |     |                       |      |                       |      |
| 0 AEB               | 27 | -.13                |     |                       |      | -.14                  |      |
| 1 CMSCODE           | 23 | -.10                |     |                       |      | -.14                  |      |
| 2 JMB               | 17 | .31                 |     |                       |      | .20                   |      |
| 3 LEADEN            | 14 | .53                 |     |                       |      | -.87                  |      |
| 4 CRFAD             | 43 | .21                 |     |                       |      | .36                   |      |
|                     |    |                     | .22 |                       |      |                       | .30  |

| SEX |       | 92 | 12 |    |    |
|-----|-------|----|----|----|----|
| 0   | Boys  | 92 | 12 | 18 |    |
| 1   | Girls | 32 | 34 | 51 | 24 |

MULTIPLE R SQUARED  
MULTIPLE R



APPENDIX 9.2.6. ANALYSING THE VARIANCE IN A-LEVEL PHYSICS GRADE SCORES

| ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE       |                |     |             |        |           |
|----------------------------|----------------|-----|-------------|--------|-----------|
| A-LEVEL PHYSICS GRADE      |                |     |             |        |           |
| BY GCSE BOARD              |                |     |             |        |           |
| SEX                        |                |     |             |        |           |
| WITH FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT  |                |     |             |        |           |
| O-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT |                |     |             |        |           |
| SOURCE OF VARIATION        | SUM OF SQUARES | DF  | MEAN SQUARE | F      | SIGNIF. F |
| COVARIATES                 | 117.884        | 2   | 58.942      | 33.295 | .001      |
| FIFTH-FORM ENJOYMENT       | .118           | 1   | .118        | .057   | .797      |
| O-LEVEL PHYSICS ATTAINMENT | 115.787        | 1   | 115.787     | 65.407 | .001      |
| MAIN EFFECTS               | 66.490         | 5   | 13.298      | 7.512  | .001      |
| GCSE BOARD                 | 66.485         | 4   | 16.621      | 9.389  | .001      |
| SEX                        | 2.069          | 1   | 2.069       | 1.159  | .282      |
| 2-WAY INTERACTIONS         | 12.835         | 3   | 4.278       | 2.417  | .070      |
| GCSE BOARD SEX             | 12.835         | 3   | 4.278       | 2.417  | .070      |
| EXPLAINED                  | 197.210        | 10  | 19.721      | 11.140 | .001      |
| RESIDUAL                   | 200.040        | 113 | 1.770       |        |           |
| TOTAL                      | 397.250        | 123 | 3.230       |        |           |

124 CASES WERE PROCESSED.  
0 CASES (0 PCT) WERE MISSING.

cont. over page

MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

|                     |           |      |      |            |              |
|---------------------|-----------|------|------|------------|--------------|
| GRAND MEAN =        |           | 4.25 |      |            |              |
| VARIABLE + CATEGORY |           |      |      | UNADJUSTED | ADJUSTED FOR |
|                     |           |      | N    | DEV"N      | INDEP"NTS    |
| GCE BOARD           |           |      |      | ETA        | DEVTN        |
| 0                   | AEB       | 27   | 1.19 |            | 1.16         |
| 1                   | CAMBRIDGE | 23   | -.21 |            | -.28         |
| 2                   | JMB       | 17   | .10  |            | .24          |
| 3                   | LONDON    | 14   | .96  |            | .44          |
| 4                   | OXFORD    | 43   | -.99 | .49        | -.82         |
|                     |           |      |      |            | .42          |
| SEX                 |           |      |      |            |              |
| 0                   | BOYS      | 92   | .10  |            | -.08         |
| 1                   | GIRLS     | 32   | -.28 |            | .24          |
|                     |           |      |      |            |              |
|                     |           |      |      | .09        | .08          |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED  |           |      |      |            | .454         |
| MULTIPLE R          |           |      |      |            | .581         |

In this analysis, grade A was scored 1, grade B was scored 2 etc.. This is the reverse of the procedure which gives the mean scores of table

| ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE              |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
|-----------------------------------|--|--|--|----------|-----|--------|--|--|--|
| BY GCE BOARD                      |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| WITH O-GRADE PHYSICS              |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| EASINESS                          |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| PLANNED, METHOD, TEACHING (given) |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| SOURCE OF VARIATION               |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| COVARIATES                        |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| O-GRADE PHYSICS                   |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| EASINESS                          |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| PLANNED, METHOD, TEACHING (given) |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| MAIN EFFECTS                      |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD                         |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| SEX                               |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| 2-WAY INTERACTIONS                |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD SEX                     |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| EXPLAINED                         |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| RESIDUAL                          |  |  |  |          |     |        |  |  |  |
| TOTAL                             |  |  |  | 2867.865 | 123 | 23.316 |  |  |  |

cont overpage

MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

|                     |           |       |       |     |  |       |      |
|---------------------|-----------|-------|-------|-----|--|-------|------|
| GRAND MEAN =        |           | --.00 |       |     |  |       |      |
| VARIABLE + CATEGORY |           |       |       |     |  |       |      |
| GOLF BOARD          |           |       |       |     |  |       |      |
| 0                   | AEB       | 27    | -1.59 |     |  | -1.68 |      |
| 1                   | CAMBRIDGE | 23    | -.50  |     |  | -.82  |      |
| 2                   | JMB       | 17    | -.12  |     |  | .17   |      |
| 3                   | LONDON    | 14    | 2.84  |     |  | 4.94  |      |
| 4                   | OXFORD    | 43    | .51   | .27 |  | -.81  | .37  |
| SEX                 |           |       |       |     |  |       |      |
| 0                   | BOYS      | 92    | -.53  |     |  | -.66  |      |
| 1                   | GIRLS     | 32    | 1.52  | .19 |  | 1.89  | .23  |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED  |           |       |       |     |  |       |      |
| MULTIPLE R          |           |       |       |     |  |       | .281 |
|                     |           |       |       |     |  |       | .530 |



APPENDIX 9.2.2.8. ANALYSING THE VARIANCE IN EASINESS RESIDUALS

| ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE |  |          |     |        |       |        |
|----------------------|--|----------|-----|--------|-------|--------|
| EASINESS RESIDUAL    |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| BY GCE BOARD         |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| SEX                  |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| WITH EXTRAVERSION    |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| FEAR OF FAILURE      |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| =                    |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| SOURCE OF VARIATION  |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| COVARIATES           |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| EXTRAVERSION         |  | SUM OF   | DF  | MEAN   | F     | SIGNIF |
| FEAR OF FAILURE      |  | SQUARES  |     | SQUARE |       | OF F   |
|                      |  | 115.303  | 2   | 58.151 | 6.152 | .003   |
|                      |  | 72.114   | 1   | 72.114 | 7.629 | .007   |
|                      |  | 58.594   | 1   | 58.594 | 6.199 | .014   |
| MAIN EFFECTS         |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| GCE BOARD            |  | 97.838   | 5   | 19.568 | 2.070 | .074   |
| SEX                  |  | 97.693   | 4   | 24.423 | 2.584 | .041   |
|                      |  | 4.754    | 1   | 4.754  | .503  | .480   |
| 2-WAY INTERACTIONS   |  |          |     |        |       |        |
| GCE BOARD SEX        |  | 20.583   | 3   | 6.861  | .726  | .539   |
|                      |  | 20.583   | 3   | 6.861  | .726  | .539   |
| EXPLAINED            |  | 234.723  | 10  | 23.472 | 2.483 | .010   |
| RESIDUAL             |  | 1068.090 | 113 | 9.452  |       |        |
| TOTAL                |  | 1302.813 | 123 | 10.592 |       |        |

Cont overpage

MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

| GRAND MEAN =        |           | .90 |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|---------------------|-----------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|---|---|-----|
| VARIABLE + CATEGORY |           | N   |  | UNADJUSTED<br>DEV <sup>2</sup> /N | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>DEV <sup>2</sup> /N | ADJUSTED FOR<br>INDEPENDENTS<br>+ COVARIATES<br>DEV <sup>2</sup> /N |     |
| GCE BOARD           |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
| 0                   | AEB       | 27  |  | -1.52                             | -1.30   |   |     |
| 1                   | CAMBRIDGE | 23  |  | -.14                              | -.18  |   |     |
| 2                   | JMB       | 17  |  | .94                               | .92   |   |     |
| 3                   | LONDON    | 14  |  | -.35                              | -.95  |   |     |
| 4                   | OXFORD    | 43  |  | .96                               | .86   |   | .28 |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
| SEX                 |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
| 0                   | BOYS      | 92  |  | .06                               | .12   |   |     |
| 1                   | GIRLS     | 32  |  | -.18                              | -.35  |   | .06 |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
| MULTIPLE R SQUARED  |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
| MULTIPLE R          |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |
|                     |           |     |  |                                   |   |   |     |

APPENDIX 9.2.9.

ANALYSING THE VARIANCE IN ATTAINMENT RESIDUALS

| ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE                         |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
|--|----------------|-----|-------------|-------|-------------|--|--|--|--|
| BY GCE BOARD                                 |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| WITH EXTRAVERSION                            |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| EASINESS                                     |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| INTRINSIC MOTIVATION                         |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| NOTEMAKING SYLLABUS COVERAGE TEACHING(given) |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| PHYSICS EXAM. MOTIVATION                     |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| SOURCE OF VARIATION                          |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| COVARIATES                                   |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| EXTRAVERSION                                 |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| EASINESS                                     |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| INTRINSIC MOTIVATION                         |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| NOTEMAKING SYLLABUS COVERAGE TEACHING(given) |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| PHYSICS EXAM MOTIVATION                      |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| MAIN EFFECTS                                 |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD                                    |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| SEX  |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| 2-WAY INTERACTIONS                           |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| GCE BOARD SEX                                |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| EXPLAINED                                    |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| RESIDUAL                                     |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
| TOTAL  |                |     |             |       |             |  |  |  |  |
|  | SUM OF SQUARES | DF  | MEAN SQUARE | F     | SIGNIF OF F |  |  |  |  |
|  | 65.962         | 5   | 13.192      | 8.299 | .001        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 12.994         | 1   | 12.994      | 8.175 | .005        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 8.137          | 1   | 8.137       | 5.119 | .026        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 10.646         | 1   | 10.646      | 6.697 | .011        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 6.672          | 1   | 6.672       | 4.197 | .043        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 8.691          | 1   | 8.691       | 5.458 | .021        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 31.171         | 5   | 6.234       | 3.922 | .003        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 30.158         | 4   | 7.539       | 4.743 | .001        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 2.597          | 1   | 2.597       | 1.634 | .204        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 7.498          | 3   | 2.499       | 1.572 | .200        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 7.498          | 3   | 2.499       | 1.572 | .200        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 104.630        | 13  | 8.048       | 5.063 | .001        |  |  |  |  |
|  | 174.853        | 110 | 1.590       |       |             |  |  |  |  |
|  | 279.483        | 123 | 2.272       |       |             |  |  |  |  |

cont. over page

## MULTIPLE CLASSIFICATION ANALYSIS

GRAND MEAN = .00

VARIABLE + CATEGORY

6-23 80.72D

0 AEB  
1 CAMBRIDGE  
2 JMB  
3 LONDON  
4 OXFORD

**Z**

UNADJUSTED  
DEV"N ETA

ADJUSTED FOR  
INDEPENDENTS  
DEV-N BETA

ADJUSTED FOR  
INDEPENDENTS  
+ COVARIATES  
DEV<sup>2</sup>N BETA

|    |   |     |
|----|---|-----|
| 27 | 1 | 94  |
| 23 | - | .27 |
| 17 | . | .19 |
| 14 | . | .02 |
| 43 | - | .52 |
|    |   | .37 |

XS

| 0 | BOYS  |
|---|-------|
| 1 | GIRLS |

0.00  
0.00  
0.00  
-  
22  
23

70-1027-11

MULTIPLE R SQUARED  
MULTIPLE R

80  
45  
35  
• •



APPENDIX 9.2.10

PRE-TEST AND POST-TEST ENJOYMENT SCORES BY COURSE-TYPE

| Board     | N  | Mean 'enjoyment' score (standard deviation) |               |
|-----------|----|---|---------------|
|           |    | Pre-test                                    | Post-test     |
| A.E.B.    | 27 | 23.59 (4.89)                                | 20.44 (6.96)* |
| Cambridge | 23 | 24.30 (5.37)                                | 21.96 (5.66)* |
| J.M.B.    | 17 | 26.24 (3.40)                                | 23.59 (5.14)  |
| London    | 14 | 24.71 (5.38)                                | 25.64 (3.25)  |
| Oxford    | 43 | 24.63 (5.98)                                | 23.26 (5.46)  |

\* p < 5% (correlated t-test)

APPENDIX 9.3.1.

MULTIPLE REGRESSION WITH S.S.R.C. SCALES

a) BOYS (N = 108)

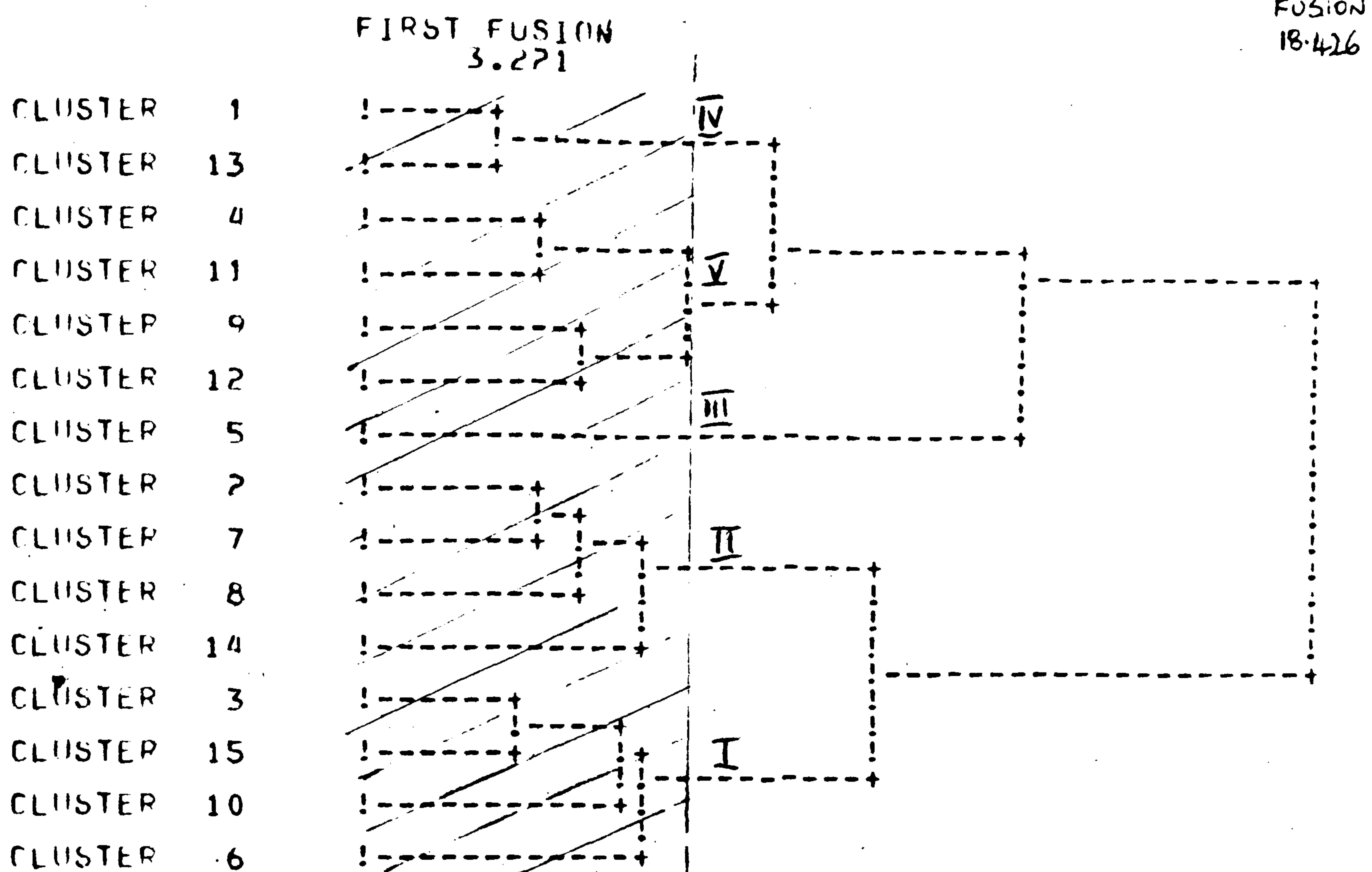
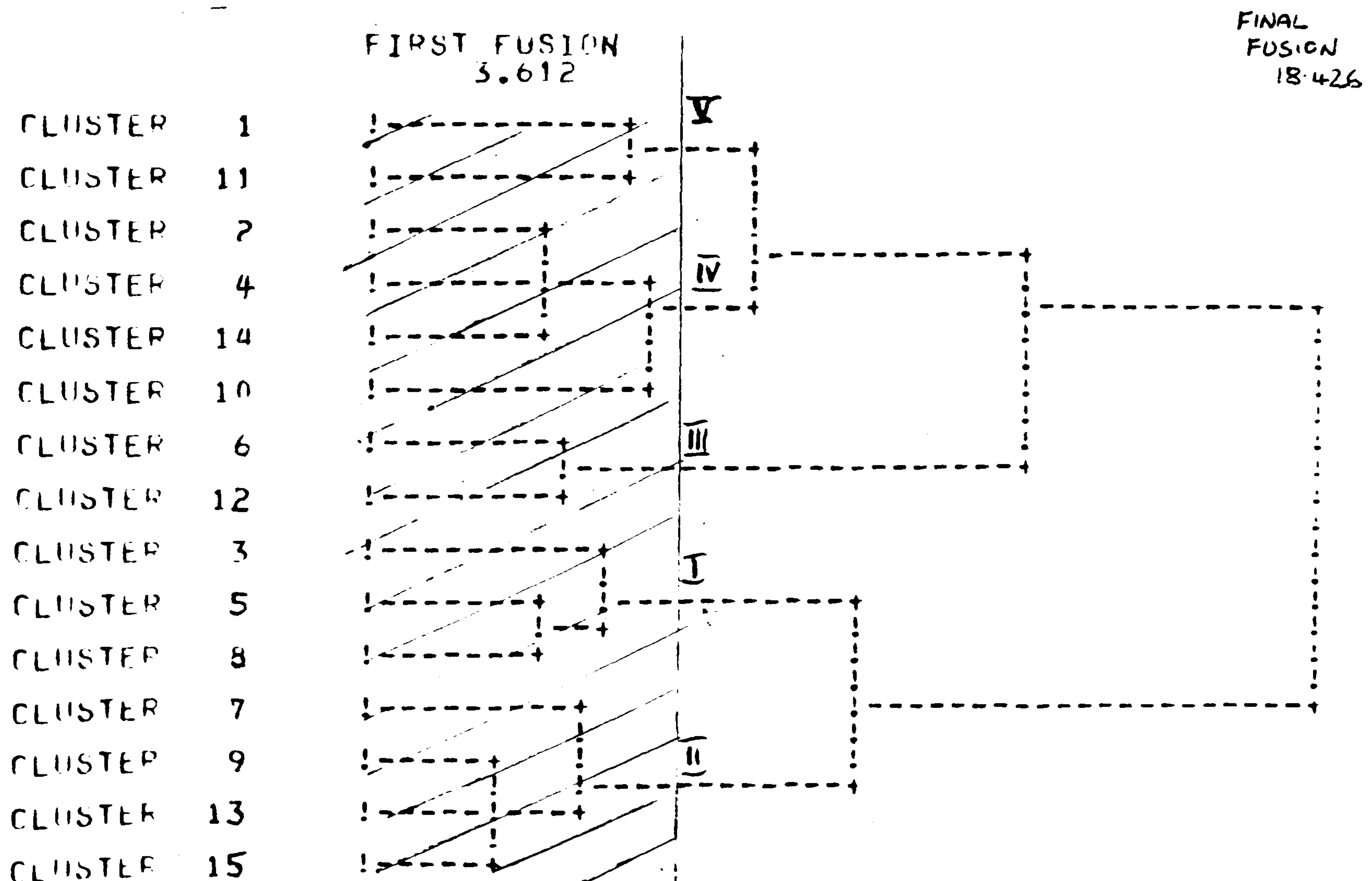
| Variable  | Beta-weight | Simple correlation<br>between variable<br>and attainment |
|---|-------------|--|
| Academic achievement motivation                     | 0.23*       | 0.29*  |
| Organised study habits                              | 0.44        | 0.25*  |
| Intrinsic motivation                                | 0.13        | 0.24*  |
| Fear-of-failure                                     | -0.11       | -0.12  |
| Extrinsic motivation                                | -0.09       | -0.05  |
| Syllabus-boundness                                  | -0.04       | -0.16  |
| Multiple correlation with A-level attainment = 0.39 |             |  |

\* p < 5%

b) GIRLS (N = 35)

| Variable  | Beta-weight | Simple correlation<br>between variable<br>and attainment |
|---|-------------|--|
| Fear-of-failure                                     | -0.56*      | -0.52*   |
| Extrinsic motivation                                | -0.38*      | -0.26  |
| Academic achievement motivation                     | 0.21        | 0.23   |
| Syllabus-boundness                                  | 0.16        | 0.06   |
| Organised study habits                              | 0.07        | 0.11   |
| Intrinsic motivation                                | -           | -0.13  |
| Multiple correlation with A-level attainment = 0.66 |             |  |

\* p < 5%

APPENDIX 9.5.1CLUSTER ANALYSIS DENDROGRAMSFirst runSecond run

APPENDIX 9.5.2    CLUSTER FUSION PLOTS

FIRST RUN

| FUSION CLUSTERS COEF |            |
|----------------------|------------|
| 1                    | 14    3.22 |
| 2                    | 13    3.69 |
| 3                    | 12    3.81 |
| 4                    | 11    4.11 |
| 5                    | 10    4.62 |
| 6                    | 9    4.69  |
| 7                    | 8    5.49  |
| 8                    | 7    5.85  |
| 9                    | 6    5.85  |
| 10                   | 5    6.54  |
| 11                   | 4    8.20  |
| 12                   | 3    10.12 |
| 13                   | 2    12.96 |
| 14                   | 1    18.43 |



\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

\*

-----  
3.22  
FIRST FUSION

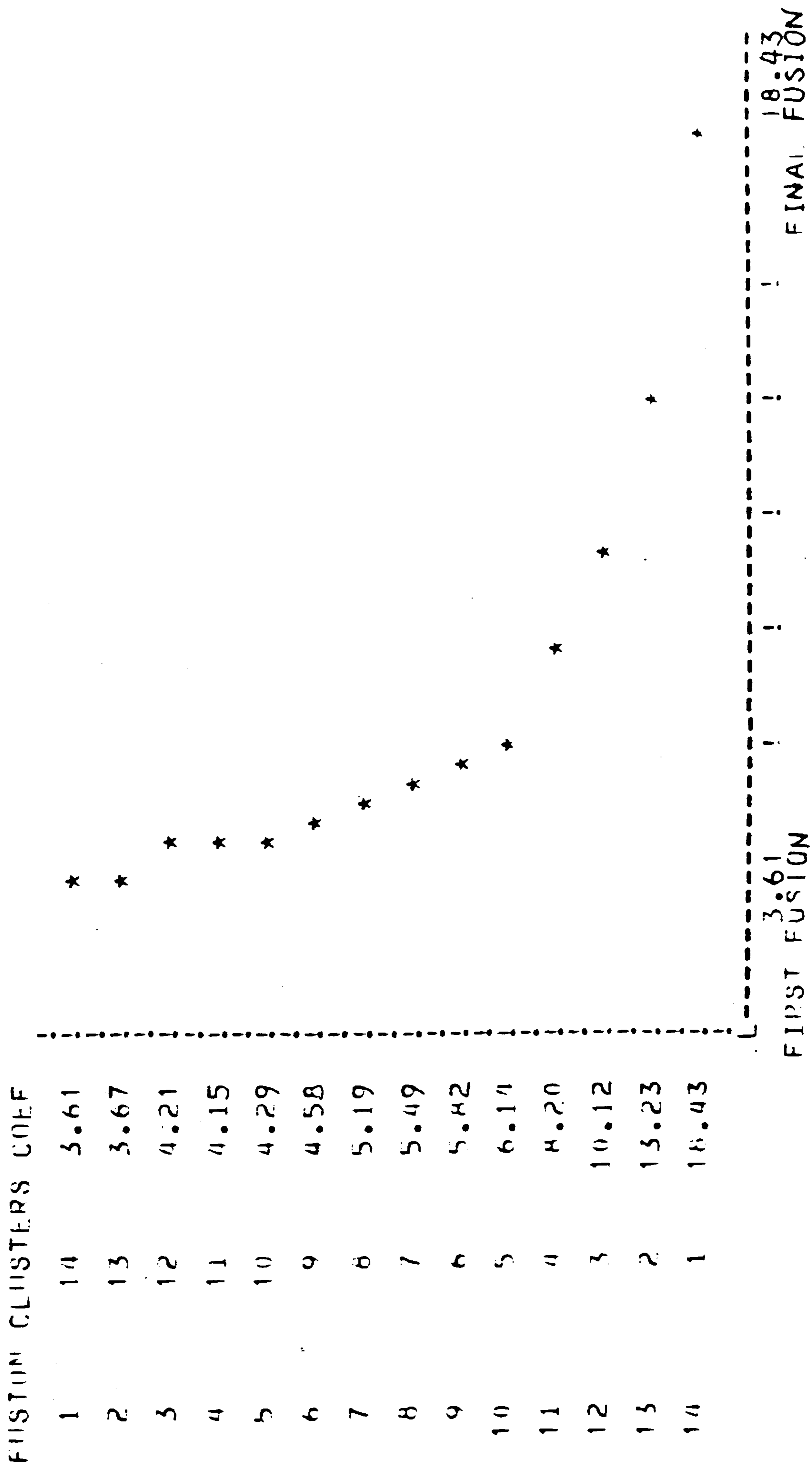
-----  
18.43  
FINAL FUSION

[see overpage]



# APPENDIX 9.5.2    CLUSTER FUSION PLOTS

## SECOND RUN



APPENDIX 9.5.3.DISCRIMINATING BETWEEN GROUPS I AND IV

## THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                              |                                 | Standardised<br>discriminant<br>function |
|---------------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|
| Attainment                            | A-grade physics                 | 530                                      |
|                                       | O-grade physics                 | 565                                      |
|                                       | Number of O-level passes        | -408                                     |
| Post-test<br>attitude                 | Philosophical                   | 330                                      |
| Sixth-form<br>study and<br>motivation | Fear of failure                 | -645                                     |
|                                       | Syllabus boundness              | 299                                      |
|                                       | Intrinsic motivation            | 303                                      |
|                                       | Academic motivaton              | 586                                      |
|                                       | A-level physics exam motivation | 316                                      |
| Personality                           | Extraversion                    | -289                                     |
|                                       | Neuroticism                     | 325                                      |
| A-level teaching<br>methods           | NOTESYL (P)                     | -513                                     |
|                                       | NOTESYL (E)                     | -221                                     |
|                                       | PUPINIT (P)                     | -462                                     |
|                                       | Matched to pupil needs          | -299                                     |
| O-level attitudes                     | Physics identification          | 262                                      |

Decimal points omitted

The single function which is most effective at separating the type I and type IV students measures academic achievement and motivation in physics accompanied by a degree of detachment from the classroom environment.

Figure A displays the results of re-classifying all the students making up groups I and IV by simply using the discrimination function itself.

FIG. A CLASSIFYING TYPE I AND IV STUDENTS

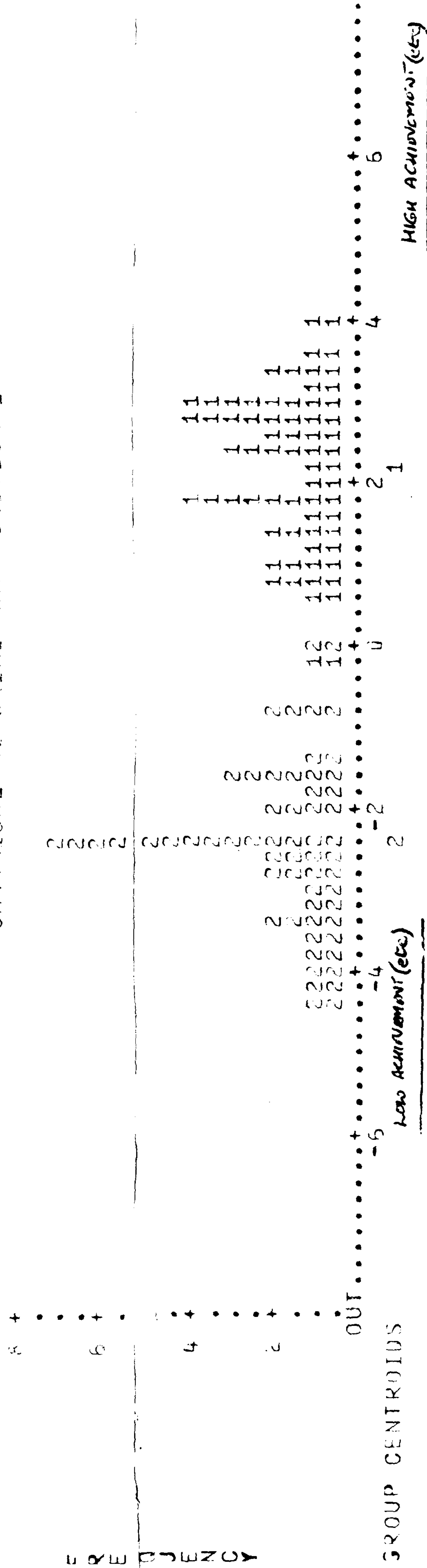
SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

SYMBOL GROUP GROUP CENTROID (MM) SCORE

1 I 2.17  
2 IV -2.46

ALL-GROUPS STACKED HISTOGRAM

-- CANONICAL DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION 1 --



CLASSIFICATION RESULTS -

| ACTUAL GROUP | NO. OF CASES | PREDICTED GROUP MEMBERSHIP |
|--------------|--------------|----------------------------|
|              |              | I IV                       |
| GROUP I      | 34           | 33 97.1                    |
|              |              | 1 2.9                      |
| GROUP IV     | 30           | 1 3.3                      |
|              |              | 29 96.7                    |

PERCENT OF GROUPED CASES CORRECTLY CLASSIFIED - 95.88

APPENDIX 9.5.4.

SOME DIFFERENCES BETWEEN SUTDENTS PASSING AND FAILING A-LEVEL PHYSICS  
IN CLUSTER V

| A-level physics<br>teaching methods<br>variable | Mean scores for type V students    |        |                                     |          |
|---|------------------------------------|--------|-------------------------------------|----------|
|   | passing A-level physics<br>(N = 3) |        | failing A-level physics<br>(N = 16) |          |
| PLANMETH (P)                                    | 27.00                              | (4.36) | 34.94                               | (3.09)** |
| PLANMETH (E)                                    | 25.33                              | (1.53) | 23.63                               | (3.42)   |
| NOTESYL (P)                                     | 21.00                              | (3.61) | 18.13                               | (2.94)   |
| NOTESYL (E)                                     | 18.67                              | (7.02) | 17.06                               | (1.84)   |
| PUPINIT (P)                                     | 18.33                              | (3.51) | 17.88                               | (2.47)   |
| PUPINIT (E)                                     | 17.00                              | (1.00) | 15.75                               | (2.21)   |
| Matched to pupil needs                          | 21.33                              | (7.51) | 13.38                               | (4.24)*  |

Standard deviations are shown in brackets

\*\*p < 1% (t-test)   \* p < 5% (t-test)



APPENDIX 9.5.5.

TEACHING METHOD PREFERENCES : STEREOTYPE DIFFERENCES

TABLE A    RESPONSES TO PREFERENCE STATEMENT 2 : 'LEARNING IS BY FINDING OUT BY ONESELF...'

| Student type | Preference rating |            |             |
|--------------|-------------------|------------|-------------|
|              | Poor method       | Don't know | Good method |
| I            | 18                | 8          | 8           |
| II           | 5                 | 4          | 11          |

$\chi^2 = 6.54$ , with 2 degrees of freedom, significant at 5% level

TABLE B    RESPONSES TO PREFERENCE STATEMENT 17 'STUDENTS MAKES OWN NOTES'

| Student type | Preference rating |            |             |
|--------------|-------------------|------------|-------------|
|              | Poor method       | Don't know | Good method |
| IV           | 2                 | 8          | 20          |
| All others   | 27                | 30         | 37          |

$\chi^2 = 8.76$ , with 2 degrees of freedom, significant at 5% level

TABLE C    RESPONSES TO PREFERENCE STATEMENT 19 : 'TEACHER DICTATION'

| Student type | Preference rating |            |             |
|--------------|-------------------|------------|-------------|
|              | Poor method       | Don't know | Good method |
| I            | 18                | 9          | 7           |
| All others   | 23                | 25         | 42          |

$\chi^2 = 9.85$ , with 2 degrees of freedom, significant at the 1% level

TABLE D    RESPONSES TO PREFERENCE STATEMENT 22 : 'VARIED NOTEMAKING'

| Student type | Preference rating |            |             |
|--------------|-------------------|------------|-------------|
|              | Poor method       | Don't know | Good method |
| IV           | 0                 | 6          | 24          |
| All others   | 11                | 38         | 45          |

$\chi^2 = 10.97$ , with 2 degrees of freedom, significant at the 1% level

TABLE E      RESPONSES TO STATEMENT 24 :    'TEACHING FOR THE  
   MOST ABLE'

| Student type | Preference rating |            |             |
|--------------|-------------------|------------|-------------|
|              | Poor method       | Don't know | Good method |
| V            | 16                | 1          | 2           |
| All others   | 50                | 41         | 14          |

$\chi^2 = 8.92$ , with 2 degrees of freedom, significant at the 5% level

TABLE 5      RESPONSES TO STATEMENT 36 : 'PLANNED REVISION'

| Student type | Preference rating |            |             |
|--------------|-------------------|------------|-------------|
|              | Poor method       | Don't know | Good method |
| IV           | 0                 | 1          | 29          |
| All others   | 7                 | 16         | 71          |

$\chi^2 = 7.11$ , with 2 degrees of freedom, significant at the 5% level

## APPENDIX 95.6 THE FOUR FUNCTIONS WHICH DISCRIMINATE BETWEEN THE STUDENT GROUPS

|  |                               | Standardised coefficient |               |               |               |
|--|-------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| Variable                                 |                               | Function<br>1            | Function<br>2 | Function<br>3 | Function<br>4 |
| Attainment                               | A-level score                 | -135                     | 268           | -233          | 696           |
|  | A-grade physics               | -337                     | 404           | 151           | -380          |
|  | O-grade physics               | -284                     | -301          | 216           | -111          |
|  | Number of O-level passes      | -150                     | -063          | -225          | -260          |
| Post-test<br>attitudes                   | Historical                    | -005                     | -305          | 37            | 079           |
|  | Prestige                      | -133                     | -210          | 254           | -149          |
|  | Philosophical                 | -274                     | -386          | 149           | 194           |
|  | Modern                        | -050                     | -311          | -181          | -071          |
|  | Enjoyment                     | -186                     | 137           | -386          | -247          |
|  | Easiness                      | -114                     | -022          | 367           | -391          |
| Sixth form<br>study<br>and<br>motivation | Fear-of-failure               | 008                      | 115           | -469          | 018           |
|  | Study-methods                 | -298                     | -016          | -358          | 051           |
|  | Intrinsic motivation          | -311                     | 126           | -148          | 186           |
|  | Extrinsic motivation          | 216                      | 272           | -039          | -457          |
|  | Academic motivation           | -151                     | -290          | 369           | -041          |
|  | A-level physics<br>motivation | -447                     | 214           | 240           | 350           |
| Personality                              | Neuroticism                   | -234                     | -177          | 175           | 240           |
|  | Lie                           | -131                     | -328          | 037           | 101           |
| A-level<br>teaching<br>methods           | PLANMETH(P)                   | -126                     | -037          | -165          | -332          |
|  | PLANMETH(E)                   | 032                      | -212          | -370          | -104          |
|  | NOTESYL (E)                   | 251                      | -469          | -045          | -411          |
|  | PUPINIT (P)                   | 255                      | -168          | -257          | -120          |
|  | PUPINIT (E)                   | -020                     | -376          | 067           | -048          |
| O-level<br>attitude                      | Physics identification        | -120                     | -661          | 565           | 120           |

Decimal points omitted

APPENDIX 9.5.7      DISCRIMINATING BETWEEN PAIRS OF CLUSTERS

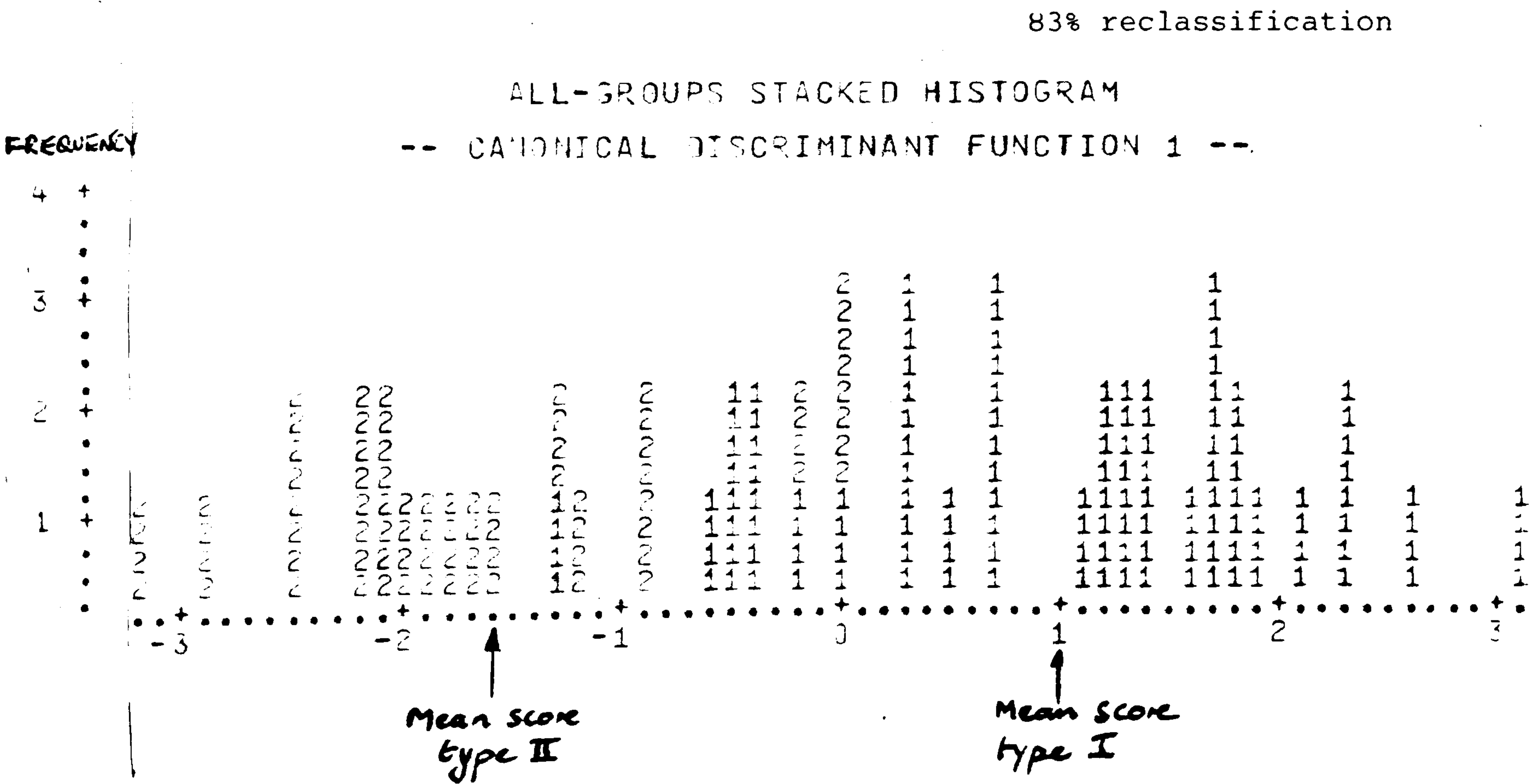
In every case, a single function is able to discriminate between the individual members of all the cluster pairs.

(a) CLUSTERS I AND II

TABLE A                      THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                              |                      | Standardised<br>discriminant<br>function<br>coefficient |
|---------------------------------------|----------------------|---|
| Attainment                            | 0-Grade physics      | -0.221  |
| Post-test<br>attitudes                | Philosophical        | -0.293  |
|                                       | Easiness             | 0.561   |
| Sixth-form<br>study and<br>motivation | Fear-of-failure      | -0.571  |
|                                       | Study methods        | -0.421  |
|                                       | Extrinsic motivation | 0.330   |
| Personality                           | Neuroticism          | -0.231  |
| A-level                               | PLANMETH(E)          | -0.399  |
| teaching methods                      | PUPINIT (E)          | -0.301  |

FIGURE A                      CLASSIFYING TYPES I AND II





(b)

CLUSTERS I AND III

TABLE 8 THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

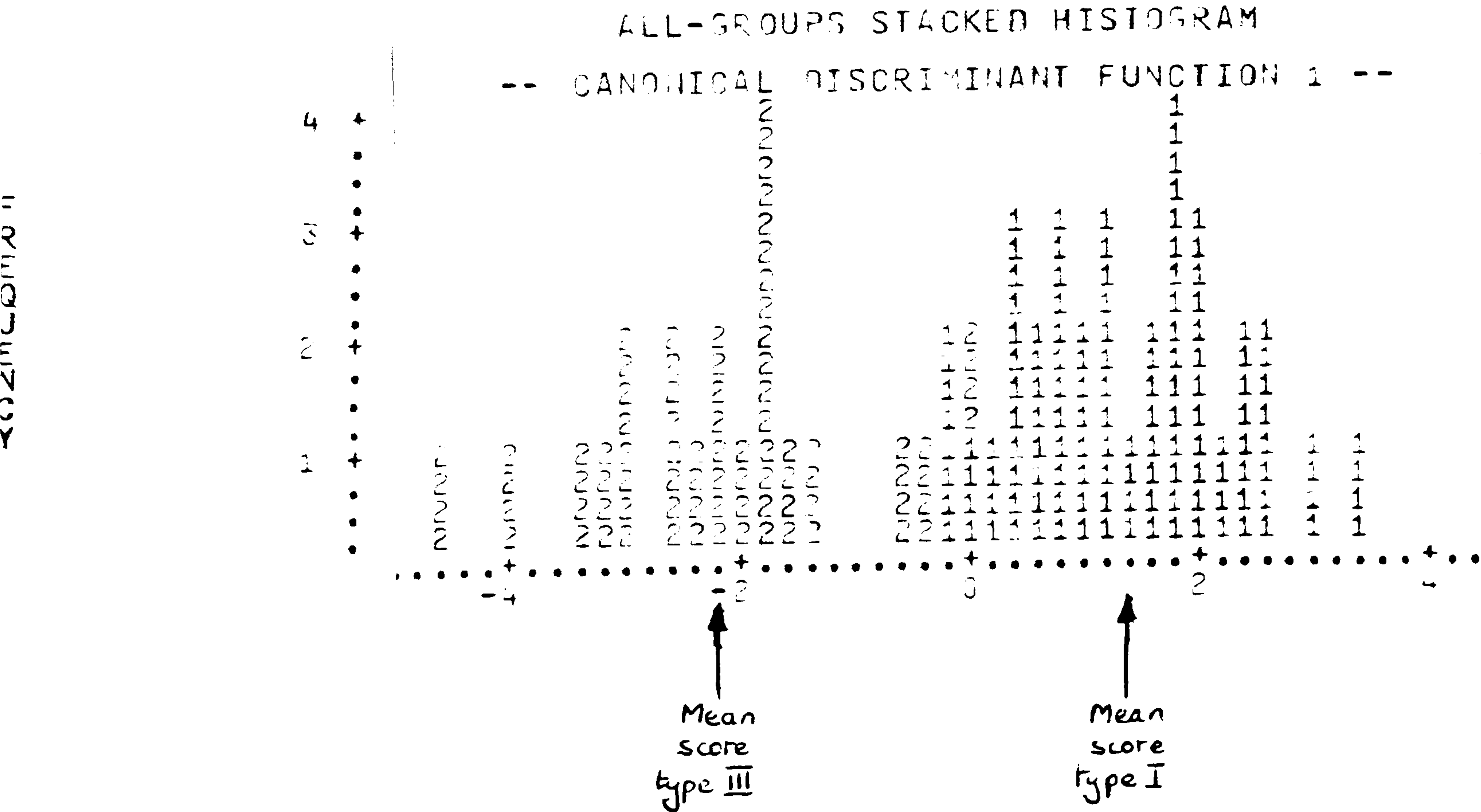
| Variable                        |                        | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|---------------------------------|------------------------|--|
| Attainment                      | O-grade physics        | 0.608  |
| Post-test attitudes             | Historical             | 0.321  |
|                                 | Philosophical          | 0.419  |
|                                 | Easiness               | 0.286  |
| Sixth-form study and motivation | Syllabus boudndness    | 0.337  |
|                                 | Academic motivation    | 0.243  |
| Personality                     | Neuroticism            | 0.358  |
| A-level teaching methods        | PLANMETH(E)            | -0.382   |
|                                 | NOTESYL (P)            | -0.473   |
|                                 | PUPINIT (P)            | -0.467   |
| O-level attitudes               | Physics identification | 0.974  |

FIGURE 8 CLASSIFYING TYPES I AND III

93% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

| SYMBOL | GROUP |
|--------|-------|
| 1      | I     |
| 2      | III   |



(c) CLUSTERS I AND V

TABLE C THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

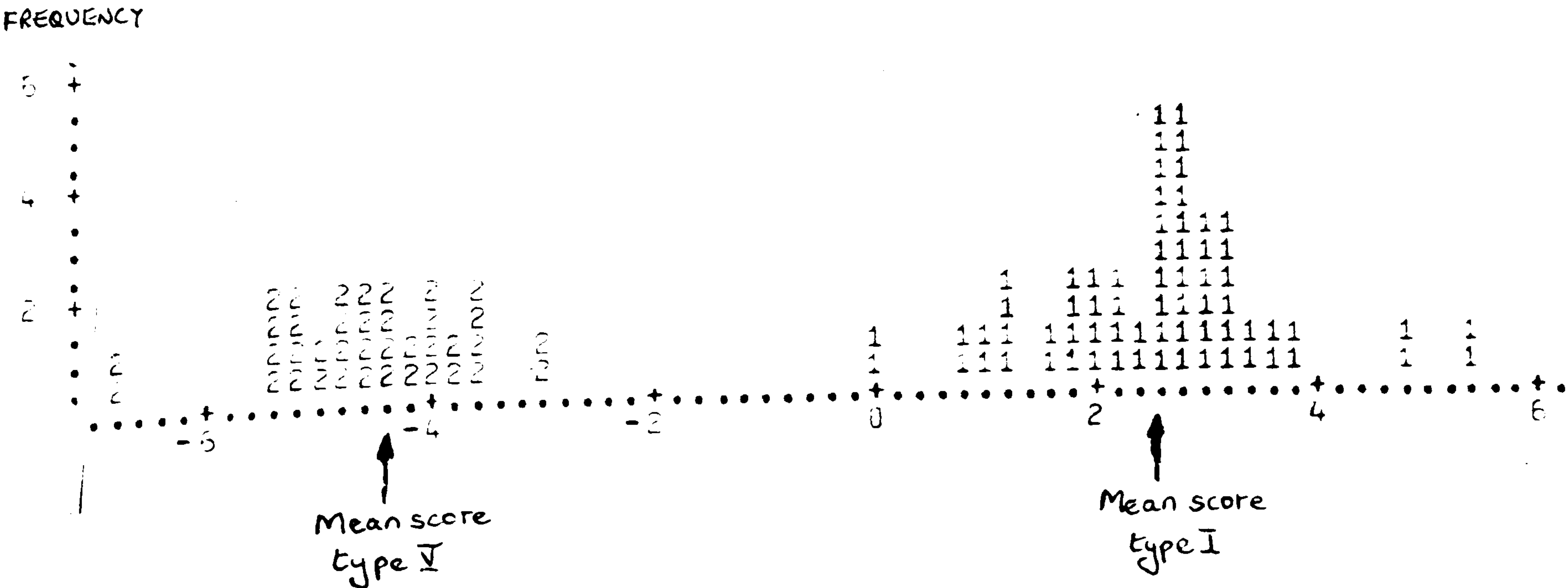
| Variable                         |                                | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Attainment                       | A-level score                  | -0.908   |
|                                  | A-Grade physics                | 1.183  |
|                                  | O-grade physics                | 0.626  |
| Post-test attitudes              | Philosophical                  | 0.416  |
|                                  | Modern                         | 0.268  |
|                                  | Enjoyment                      | 0.291  |
| Sixth-form study and motivation  | Fear-of-failure                | -0.400   |
|                                  | Intrinsic motivation           | 0.353  |
|                                  | Extrinsic motivation           | -0.327   |
|                                  | Academic motivation            | 0.565  |
|                                  | Physics examination motivation | 0.624  |
| A-level physics teaching methods | NOTESYL (P)                    | -0.690   |
|                                  | PUPINIT (P)                    | -0.224   |
|                                  | Matched to pupils needs        | -0.301   |
| O-level attitudes                | Physics identification         | 0.285  |

FIGURE C CLASSIFYING TYPES I AND V 100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

| SYMBOL | GROUP |
|--------|-------|
| 1      | I     |
| 2      | V     |

ALL-GROUPS STACKED HISTOGRAM  
-- CANONICAL DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION 1 --



(d)

CLUSTERS II AND III

TABLE D THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                        |                          | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| Attainment                      | Number of O-level passes | -0.439   |
| Post-test attitudes             | Prestige                 | -0.441   |
|                                 | Modern                   | -0.572   |
| Sixth-form study and motivation | Syllabus boundness       | -0.351   |
|                                 | Study methods            | -0.676   |
|                                 | Intrinsic motivation     | -0.839   |
|                                 | Extrinsic motivation     | 0.512  |
|                                 | Academic motivation      | -0.476   |
| Personality                     | Lie                      | -0.665   |
| A-level reaching methods        | PLANMETH(E)              | -0.336   |
| O-level attitudes               | Physics identification   | -0.617   |

FIGURE D

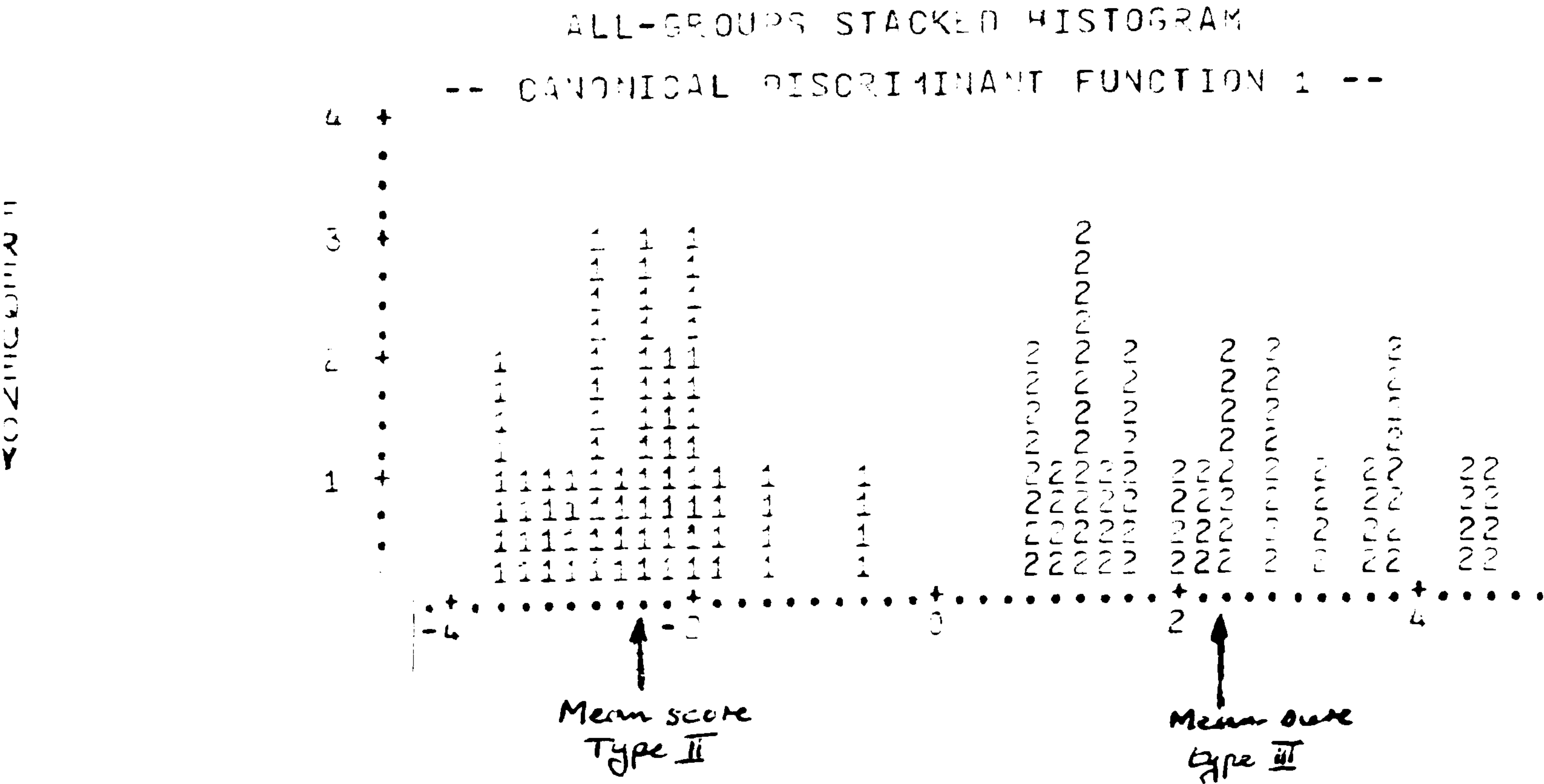
CLASSIFYING TYPES II AND III

100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

SYMBOL GROUP

-----  
1 2  
II III



(e) CLUSTERS II AND IV

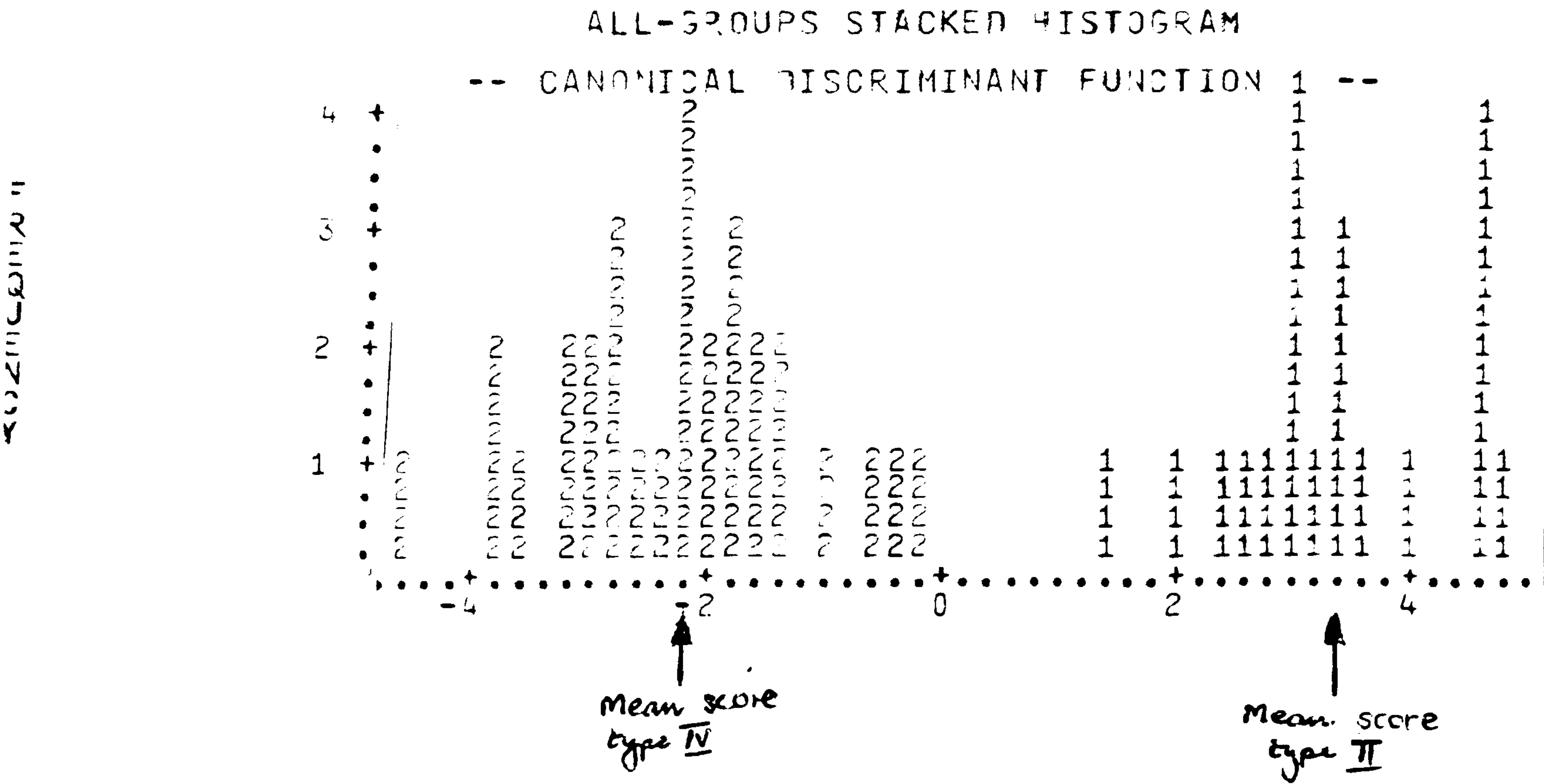
TABLE E THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                        |                                | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Attainment                      | A-level score                  | 0.883  |
| Sixth-form study and motivation | Fear-of-failure                | 0.713  |
|                                 | Study methods                  | 0.783  |
|                                 | Intrinsic motivation           | 0.622  |
|                                 | Extrinsic motivation           | -0.286   |
|                                 | Physics examination motivation | 0.619  |
| A-level teaching methods        | NOTESYL (P)                    | 0.261  |
|                                 | NOTESYL (E)                    | -0.663   |
|                                 | PUPINIT (P)                    | -0.240   |

FIGURE E CLASSIFYING TYPES II AND IV 100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

| SYMBOL | GROUP |
|--------|-------|
| 1      | II    |
| 2      | IV    |





(F)

CLUSTERS II AND V

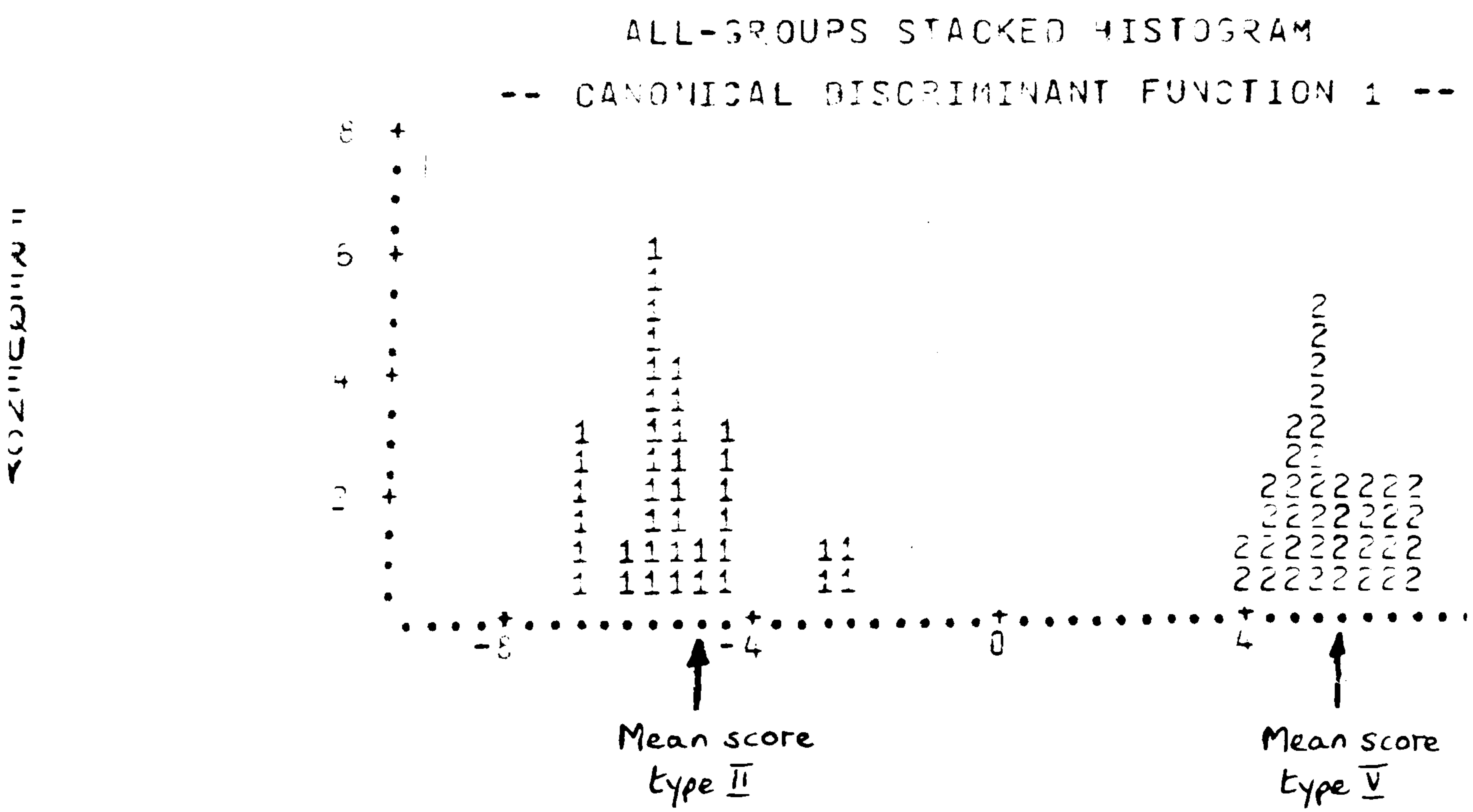
TABLE F THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                        |                                | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Attainment                      | 0-Grade physics                | -0.406   |
|                                 | Number of 0-level passes       | -0.386   |
| Post-test attitudes             | Modern                         | -0.874   |
|                                 | Easiness                       | -0.366   |
| Sixth-form study and motivation | Study methods                  | -0.887   |
|                                 | Intrinsic motivation           | -0.744   |
|                                 | Extrinsic motivation           | 1.281  |
|                                 | Academic motivation            | -1.253   |
|                                 | Physics examination motivation | -0.337   |
| Personality                     | Lie                            | -1.134   |
| A-level teaching methods        | PLANMETH(E)                    | -0.589   |
| 0-level attitudes               | Physics identification         | -0.872   |

FIGURE F CLASSIFYING TYPES II AND V 100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

| SYMBOL | GROUP |
|--------|-------|
| 1      | II    |
| 2      | V     |



(9)

CLUSTERS III AND IV

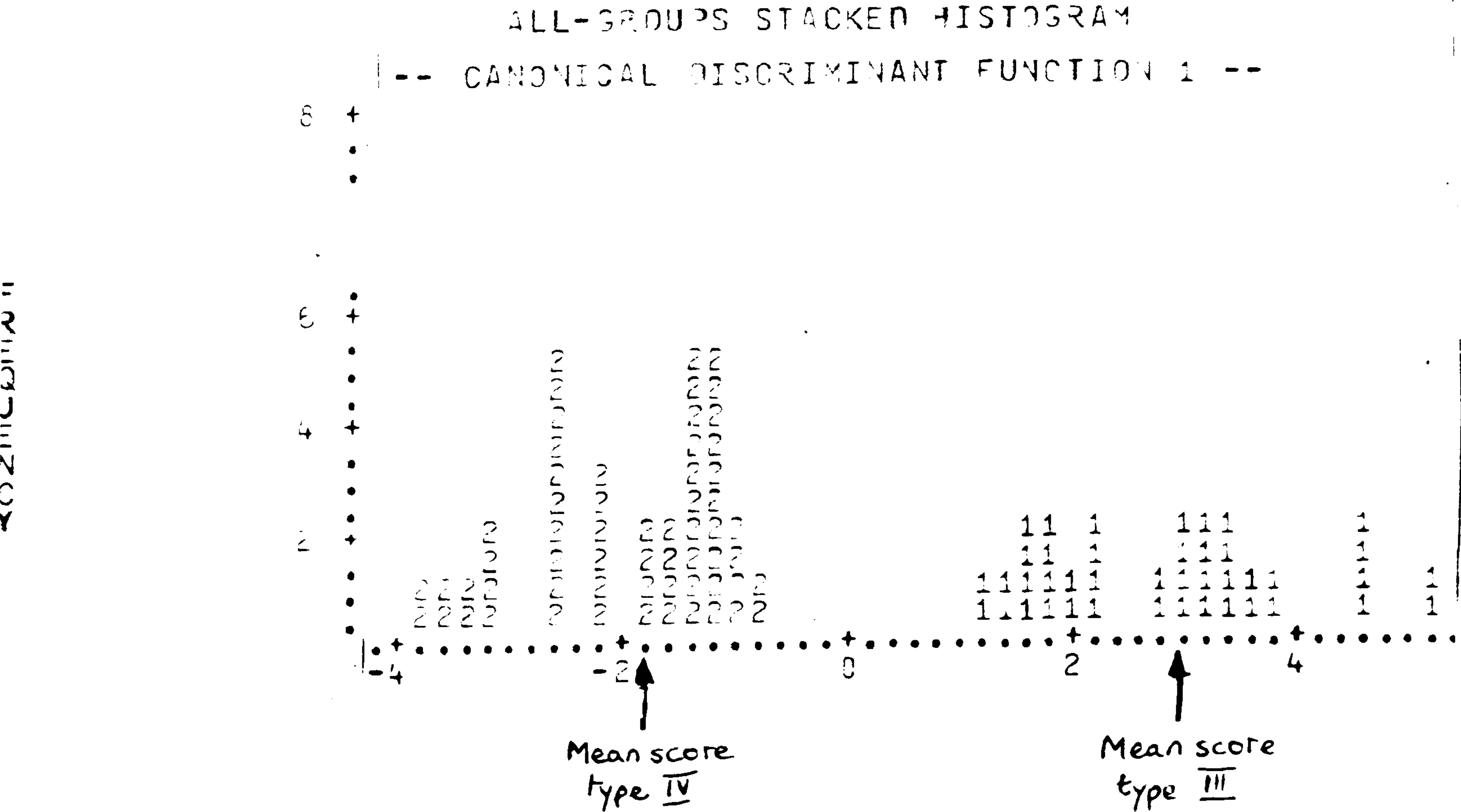
TABLE 6 THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                        |                                | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Attainment                      | A-level score                  | 0.920  |
| Post-test attitudes             | Philosophical                  | -0.483   |
|                                 | Intrinsic motivation           | 0.764  |
| Sixth-form study and motivation | Extrinsic motivation           | 0.297  |
|                                 | Academic motivation            | -0.332   |
|                                 | Physics examination motivation | 0.478  |
| Personality                     | Lie                            | -0.340   |
| A-level teaching methods        | PLANMETH (P)                   | -0.531   |
|                                 | PLANMETH (E)                   | 0.702  |
|                                 | NOTESYL (P)                    | -0.391   |
|                                 | NOTESYL (E)                    | -0.660   |
|                                 | PUPINIT (E)                    | -0.566   |
|                                 | Matched to pupil needs         | -0.436   |
| 0-level attitudes               | Physics identification         | -0.583   |

FIGURE 6 CLASSIFYING TYPES III AND IV 100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

| SYMBOL | GROUP |
|--------|-------|
| 1      | III   |
| 2      | IV    |



(h) CLUSTERS III AND V

TABLE H THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                    |                                | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Attainment                  | Number of O-level passes       | -0.567   |
| Post-test attitudes         | Social implications            | -0.258   |
|                             | Philosophical                  | 0.309  |
|                             | Enjoyment                      | -1.173   |
| Sixth-form study motivation | Study methods                  | 0.441  |
|                             | Intrinsic motivation           | -0.711   |
|                             | Extrinsic motivation           | -0.595   |
|                             | Physics examination motivation | -0.985   |
| Personality                 | Extraversion                   | 0.484  |
|                             | Neuroticism                    | -0.604   |
|                             | Lie                            | -0.689   |
| A-level teaching methods    | PLANMETH(P)                    | -0.432   |
|                             | PLANMETH(E)                    | -0.512   |
|                             | NOTESYL (P)                    | 0.957  |
|                             | NOTESYL (E)                    | -1.031   |
|                             | PUPINIT (P)                    | -0.618   |
| O-level attitudes           | Physics identification         | 1.181  |

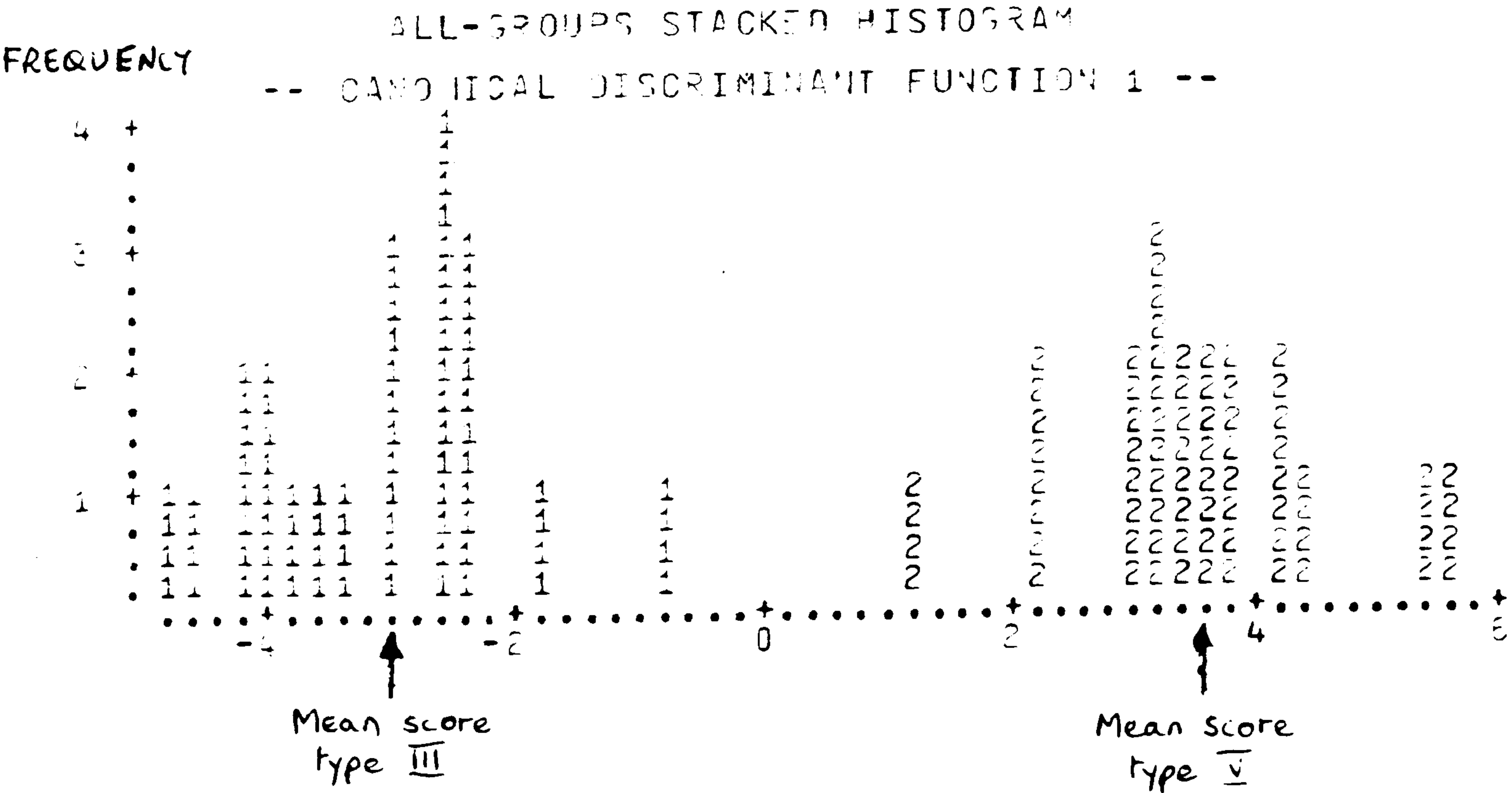
FIGURE H CLASSIFYING TYPES III AND V 100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS |

SYMBOL GROUP

1  
2

III  
V



(c) CLUSTERS IV AND V

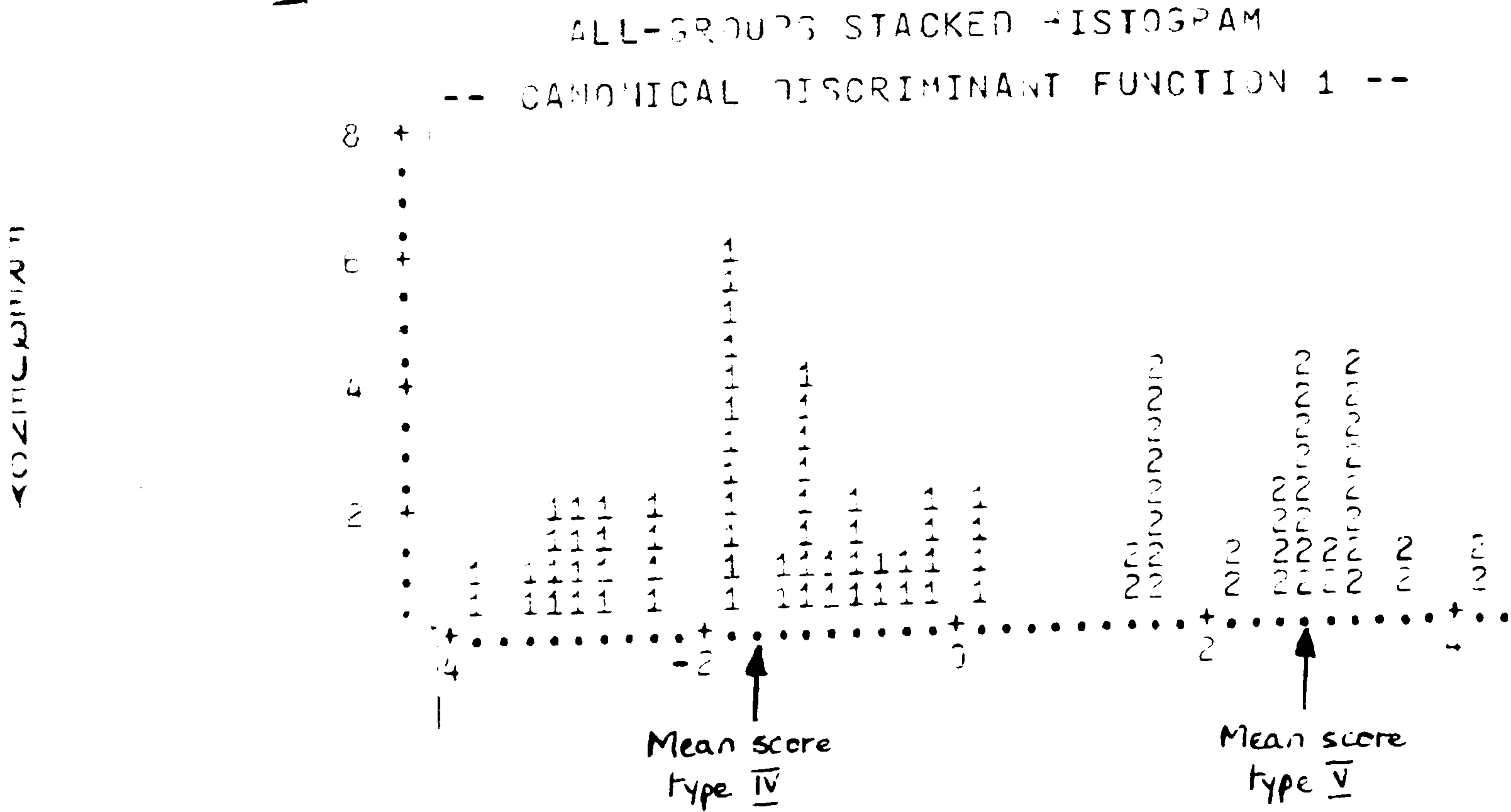
TABLE 1 THE VARIABLES COMPRISING THE DISCRIMINANT FUNCTION

| Variable                        |                          | Standardised discriminant function coefficient |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| Attainment                      | A-level score            | 1.237  |
|                                 | A-grade physics          | -0.689   |
|                                 | O-grade physics          | -0.989   |
|                                 | Number of O-level passes | -0.268   |
| Post-test attitudes             | Philosophical            | -0.437   |
|                                 | Enjoyment                | -0.810   |
| Sixth-form study and motivation | Syllabus boundness       | 0.596  |
|                                 | Intrinsic motivation     | -0.334   |
|                                 | Extrinsic motivation     | -0.433   |
|                                 | Academic motivation      | -0.413   |
| Personality                     | Extraversion             | 0.523  |
| A-level teaching methods        | PUPINIT (E)              | -0.263   |
|                                 | Matched to pupil needs   | -0.492   |

FIGURE 1 CLASSIFYING TYPES IV AND V 100% reclassification

SYMBOLS USED IN PLOTS

| SYMBOL | GROUP |
|--------|-------|
| 1      | IV    |
| 2      |       |





'FREE RESPONSE' COMMENTS MADE BY A

FIFTH-FORM GIRL IN A 'NUFFIELD' O-LEVEL CLASS

I would enjoy physics if we did more practical work, and made more detailed studies on subjects related to us in everyday life. I can see little point in spending lessons exploring the amount of charge on oil drop was, and not knowing how a vacuum cleaner works.

I think that we should also be taught useful subjects such as wiring plugs, etc, fixing cars and so on.

I think that atoms, electrons and rays etc. should be made more exciting in lesson, from outside reading I know that they are fascinating, and should not be killed by endless notes and unimportant calculations. I should also like to be given a chance to explore computers and how they work, and up to date subjects.

Thank you for your  
interest.

# REFERENCES

- AHLGREN, A. and WALBERG, G. (1973) 'Changing Attitudes towards Science among Adolescents'. *Nature*, 245, 187-190.
- ALEXANDER, D. (1974) 'Nuffield Secondary Science'. In *Evaluation in Curriculum Development: Twelve Case Studies*. Schools Council Research Studies. London: Macmillan Education.
- ANDERSON, G.J. and WALBERG, H.J. (1968) 'Classroom Climate and Group Learning'. *Int. J. Educ. Sci.*, 2, 175-180.
- ANDERSON, G.J. and WALBERG, H.J. (1976) *Manual for the Learning Environment Inventory* (Available from H.J. Walberg, University of Illinois at Chicago Circle, College of Education, Box 4348, Chicago, Illinois, 60680, U.S.A.).
- ASE (1980) 'ASE Annual Meeting'. *Educ. in Sci.*, 88, 18.
- ASHTON, B and MEREDITH, H (1969) 'The Attitudes of Sixth-Formers to Science and Scientists'. *Sch. Sci. Rev.*, 51, 15-19.
- AUSUBEL, D.P. (1968) *Educational Psychology : A Cognitive View*. London: Holt, Rinehart and Winston.
- BAUSOR, J. (1979) 'Image and Reality'. *Phys. Educ.*, 14, 329.
- BECHER, R.A., and co-authors (1975) *The Drift of Change*, London: Nuffield Foundation.
- BENNETT, N. (1976) *Teaching Styles and Pupil Progress*. London: Open Books.
- BENNETT, N. and ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1977) "Rite and Wrong: a Reply to 'A Chapter of Errors'". *Educ. Res.*, 19, 217-222.
- BEN-ZVI, R., HOFSTEIN, A. and SAMUEL, D. (1977) 'Modes of Instruction in High School Chemistry'. *J. Res. Sci. Teach.*, 14, 433-9.
- BLACK, P.J. (1977) 'Pupils' Attitudes to Science'. *Stud. Sci. Educ.*, 4, 149-153.
- BLOOM, B.S. (ed.) (1956) *Taxonomy of Educational Objectives, Handbook I, The Cognitive Domain*. London: Longmans.
- BONDI, H. (1975) 'Physics, education and society'. *Phys. Educ.*, 10, 469-474.
- BOOTH, N. (1975) 'The Impact of Science Teaching Projects on Secondary Education'. *Educ. in Sci.*, 63, 27-30.
- BRENNAN, T. (1972) 'Numerical Taxonomy: Theory and some Applications in Educational Research'. Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, University of Lancaster.



- BRIMER, A. and co-authors (1978) Sources of Difference in School Achievement. Slough: N.F.E.R.
- BROWN, C.J. and ELLIOTT, W.E. (1973) 'Perceptions of Physics and Physics Teachers by College Students'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 10, 51-4.
- BROWN, S.A. (1974) 'Scottish Science Teachers' Perceptions of Effective Science Teaching'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 44, 57-64.
- BROWN, S.A. (1976) Attitude Goals in Secondary School Sciences, Stirling Educational Monographs 1. University of Stirling.
- BUROS, O.K. (ed.) (1972) The Seventh Mental Measurements Year Book. New York: Gryphon Press.
- CAPRA, F. (1975) The Tao of Physics. London: Fontana.
- CARTER, C.F. (1972) Presidential Address. In Innovation in Higher Education. London: S.R.M.E.
- CATTELL, R.B., EBER, H.W. and TATSUOKA, M.M. (1970) The Sixteen Personality Factor Questionnaire Handbook. Institute for Personality and Ability Testing. Champaign, Illinois 61820, U.S.A.
- CHOPPIN, B.H.L., and co-authors (1973) The Prediction of Academic Success. Slough: N.F.E.R.
- CHOPPIN, B.H.L. (1974) 'The introduction of new science curricula in England and Wales'. Comp. Educ. Rev., 18, 196-206.
- COLLINGS, J.A. (1978) 'A psychological study of female science specialists in the sixth form'. Unpublished Ph.D. thesis, University of Bradford.
- COMBER, L.C. and KEEVES, J.P. (1973) Science Education in Nineteen Countries. New York : Wiley.
- COWELL, M.D. (1970) 'An investigation of the reliabilities and a comparison of two instruments for measuring motivation and study habits'. Unpublished M.A. Dissertation, University of Lancaster.
- CRONBACH, L.J. and FURBY, L. (1970) "How should we measure 'change' - or should we?". Psychol. Bull., 74, 68-80.
- CRAWLEY, F.E. and SHRUM, J.W. (1977) 'Effects of learning structure condition on change in preference for science courses'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 14, 257- 262.
- DAINTON REPORT (1968) Enquiry into the flow of candidates in Science and Technology into Higher Education. London : H.M.S.O..
- D.E.S. (1975) Curricular Differences between Boys and Girls. Education Survey No.21. Department of Education and Science. London : H.M.S.O..
- D.E.S. (1976) 'Has something gone wrong? How is it to be put right?' Times Educational Supplement, 15th October.

- D.E.S. (1981, 1980 and earlier years) Statistics of Education, Volume 2. School Leavers, C.S.E. and G.C.E. London : H.M.S.O..
- DUCKWORTH, D. (1972) 'The Choice of Science Subjects by Grammar School Pupils'. Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, University of Lancaster.
- DUCKWORTH, D. and ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1974a) 'Attitudes to School Subjects : A Repertory Grid Technique'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 44, 76-82.
- DUCKWORTH, D. and ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1974b) 'The Swing from Science - a Perspective from Hindsight'. Educ. Res., 17, 48-53.
- EGGLESTON, J.F. and DREYFUS, A. (1977) Teaching Tactics of Student Teachers of Science. University of Nottingham, School of Education.
- EGGLESTON, J.F., GALTON, M.J. and JONES, M.E. (1976) Processes and Products of Science Teaching. London Macmillan Education.
- EISENHARDT, W.G. (1977) 'A search for the predominant causal sequence in the inter-relationship of interest in academic subjects and academic achievement'. Dissertation Abstracts International, 37, 4225A.
- ELTON, L.R.B. (1977) 'Methodological Themata in Educational Research'. Br. Educ. Res. Ass. Bull., 3, 2, 36-39.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1973) 'Personality and academic attainment'. In BUTCHER, H.J. and PONT, H.B. Educational Research in Britain 3. London : University of London Press,
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1974) 'Aptitude Tests for Higher Education?' Br. J. educ. Psychol., 44, 91-6.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1977) 'Strategies of Learning and Studying : Recent Research Findings'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 25, 225-238.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1978a) S.S.R.C. Motivation and Study Habits Scales. Personal communication.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1978b) 'Knowledge structures and styles of learning : a summary of Pask's recent research'. Br.J. educ. Psychol., 48, 255-265.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. and BRENNAN, T. (1971) 'The academic performance of students, II - Types of successful students'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 41, 268-276.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. and COWELL, M.D. (1971) 'The relationships between personality, study attitudes and academic performance in a technical college'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 41, 85-90.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. and ENTWISTLE, D.M. (1970) 'The relationships between personality, study methods and academic performance'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 40, 132-143.



- ENTWISTLE, N.J., HANLEY, M. and HOUNSELL, D. (1979) 'Identifying distinctive approaches to studying'. Higher Education, 8, 365-380.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J., NISBET, J.B., ENTWISTLE, D. and COWELL, M.D. (1971b) 'The academic performance of students I. - Prediction from scales of motivation and study methods'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 41, 258-267.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. PERCY, K.A. and NISBET, J.B. (1971a) Educational Objectives and Academic Performance in Higher Education. University of Lancaster.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J., THOMPSON, J.B. and WILSON, J.D. (1974) 'Motivation and study habits'. Higher Education, 3, 379-395.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. and WILSON, J.D. (1970) 'Personality, study methods and academic performance'. Univ. Quart., 24, 147-156.
- ENTWISTLE, N.J. and WILSON, J.D. (1977) Degrees of Excellence : The Academic Achievement Game. London : Hodder and Stoughton.
- EVERITT, B. (1974) Cluster Analysis. London : S.S.R.C. and Heinemann.
- EYSENCK, H.J. (1972a) Psychology is about People. London : Allen Lane.
- EYSENCK, H.J. (1972b) 'Personality and attainment : an application of psychological principles to educational objectives'. Higher Education, 1, 39-52.
- EYSENCK, H.J. and EYSENCK, S.B.G. (1964) Manual of the Eysenck Personality Inventory. London : University of London Press.
- EYSENCK, H.J. and EYSENCK, S.B.G. (1969) Personality Structure and Measurement. London : Routledge and Keegan Paul.
- EYSENCK, H.J. and EYSENCK, S.B.G. (1976) Psychoticism as a Dimension of Personality. London : Hodder and Stoughton.
- EYSENCK, S.B.G., NIAS, D.K.B. and EYSENCK, H.J. (1971) 'The interpretation of children's lie scale scores'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 41, 23-31.
- FORREST, G.M. (1971) Standards in subjects at the Ordinary Level of the G.C.E., June 1970. Manchester: Joint Matriculation Board.
- FORREST, G.M., SMITH, G.A. and BROWN, M.H. (1970) General Studies (advanced) and Academic Aptitude. Manchester: Joint Matriculation Board.
- FRASER, B.J. and WALBERG, H.J. (1981) 'Psychosocial Learning Environment in Science Classrooms : A Review of Research'. Stud. in Sci. Educ., 8, 67-92.

- FRISKOPP, K.G. (1972) 'P.S.S.C. and its adoption for use in Scandinavia'. In LEWIS, J.L. (ed.) Teaching School Physics. London : Penguin Education.
- GAGNÉ, R.M. (1970) The Conditions of Learning. London: Holt, Rinehart and Winston.
- GALTON, M.J. (1977) The Effective Science Teaching Questionnaire. Personal communication.
- GALTON, M. (1979) 'Systematic classroom observation : British Research'. Educ. Res., 21, 109-115.
- GALTON, M.J., EGGLESTON, J.F. and JONES, M.E. (1975) A Modified Pupil Opinion Poll. Slough : N.F.E.R.
- GARDNER, P.L. (1974) 'Research on teacher effects: critique of a traditional paradigm'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 44, 123-130.
- GARDNER, P.L. (ed.) (1975a) The Structure of Science Education. Victoria, Australia : Longman.
- GARDNER, P.L. (1975b) 'Attitudes to Science : A Review'. Stud. in Sci. Educ., 2, 1-41.
- GARDNER, P.L. (1976) 'Attitudes towards physics : personal and environmental influences'. J. Res. Sci. teach., 13, 111-125.
- GASKELL, D. (1975) 'The Flow of Chemists'. Educ. in Sci., 62, 21-24.
- GONZALEZ, G. and GILBERT, J. (1980) 'A-level physics by the use of an independent learning approach : the role of lab-work'. Br. Educ. Res. J., 6, 1, 63-83.
- GOOD, T., BIDDLE, B. and BROPHY, J. (1975) Teachers Make a Difference. New York : Holt, Rinehart and Winston.
- GOOD, T. and POWER, C.N. (1976) 'Designing successful classroom environments for different types of students'. J. Curric. Stud., 8, 45-60.
- GORDON, A. and WILLIAMS, G. (1977) 'Question : who wants to stay at school?' Times Educational Supplement. 1st July.
- HARTLEY, J., HOLT, J. and HOGARTH, F.W. (1971) 'Academic Motivation and Programmed Learning'. Br.J. educ. Psychol., 41, 171-183.
- HARVEY, T.J. (1980) 'The relative importance of physics at school and university for male and female students'. Sch. Sci. Rev., 61, 774-8.
- HAVELOCK, R.G. (1971) Planning for Innovation. Michigan : University of Michigan Press, U.S.A.
- HEAD, J. (1979) 'Personality and the Pursuit of Science'. Stud. in Sci. Educ., 6, 23-44.
- HEATH, N.E. (1972) 'New Zealand adaption of P.S.S.C.'



- In LEWIS, J.L. (ed.) Teaching School Physics. London : Penguin Education.
- HECKER, P.C. and WOOD, R. (1979) Report of a Cross-Moderation Study in Physics at Advanced Level : 1977. University of London : University Entrance and Schools Examination Council.
- HEINEMANN (1961) The Science Study Series. London : Heinemann.
- HEWITT, E.A. (1967) The Reliability of G.C.E. O-level examinations in English Language. Manchester: Joint Matriculation Board.
- HILTON, T.L. and BERGLUND, G.W. (1974) 'Sex differences in mathematics achievement - a longitudinal study'. J. educ. Res., 67, 5, 231-237.
- H.M.A. (1968) The Sixth Form of the Future. London : The Headmasters Association.
- HOCKEY, S.W. and MCKIM, F.R. (1968) 'Sixth formers tell why they chose A-level subjects'. Times Educational Supplement, 22nd March.
- HOLLAND, J.L. (1966) The Psychology of Vocational Choice. London : Ginn Blaisdell.
- HOLLEY, B.J. (1974) A-level Syllabus Studies : History and Physics. London : Macmillan.
- HOUSTON, J. (1975) 'The effects of verbal style in physics teaching'. Phys. Educ., 10, 38-41.
- HOYLE, E. (1973) 'Strategies of Curriculum Change'. In WATKINS, R. (ed.) In-Service Training : Structure and Content. London : Ward-Lock Educational.
- HUDSON, B. (ed.) (1973) Assessment Techniques-on-introduction. London : Methuen Educational.
- HUDSON, L. (1966) Contrary Imaginations. London : Methuen.
- HUDSON, L. (1968) Frames of Mind. London : Methuen.
- HUTCHINGS, D., BRADLEY, J. and MEREDITH, C. (1975) Free to Choose. University of Oxford : Department of Educational Studies.
- J.M.B. (1966) O-level Latin, French and Biology. Manchester : Joint Matriculation Board.
- JOSEPHS, A.P. and SMITHERS, A.G. (1975) 'Personality characteristics of syllabus-bound and syllabus-free sixth-formers'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 45, 29-38.
- KELLY, A. (1975) 'A Discouraging Process : How Women are Eased out of Science'. In Girls and Science Education - Cause for Concern? Conference Report. London : Chelsea College.
- KELLY, A. (ed.) (1981) The Missing Half - Girls and Science Education. Manchester : Manchester University Press.

- KEMPA, R.F. and DUBÉ, G.E. (1974) 'Science Interest and Attitude Traits in Students Subsequent to the Study of Chemistry at the Ordinary Level by the General Certificate of Education'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 11, 361-370.
- KEOMANE, K. (1972) 'The Nuffield programmes in the United Kingdom'. In LEWIS, J.L. (ed.) Teaching School Physics. London : Penguin Education.
- KIM, J.O. and KOHOUT, F.J. (1975a) 'Multiple Regression Analysis'. In NIE, N. et al. Statistical Package for the Social Sciences. New York : McGraw-Hill.
- KIM, J.O. and KOHOUT, F.J. (1975b) 'Analysis of Variance and Covariance'. In NIE, N. et al. Statistical Package for the Social Sciences. New York : McGraw-Hill.
- KLECKA, W.R. (1975) 'Discriminant Analysis'. In NIE, N. et al. Statistical Package for the Social Sciences. New York : McGraw-Hill.
- KRATHWOHL, D.R. BLOOM, B.S. and MASIA, D.G. (1964) Taxonomy of Educational Objectives : Handbook II, The Affective Domain. London : Longmans.
- KREMER, B.K. and WALBERG, H.J. (1981) 'A Synthesis of Social and Psychological Influences on Science Learning'. Sci. Educ., 65, 11-23.
- LAYTON, D. (1973) Science for the People. London : George Allen and Unwin.
- LEITH, G.O.M. (1973) 'The effects of extraversion and methods of programmed instruction on achievement'. Educ. res., 15, 150-3.
- LEWIS, D.G. (1972) 'Subject choice in the Sixth Form - a critical review of research'. Educ. Res., 15, 21-27.
- LEWIS, J.L. (ed.) (1972) Teaching School Physics. London : Penguin Education.
- LORD, F. (1963) 'Elementary models for measuring change'. In HARRIS, C.W. (ed.) Problems in Measuring Change. Madison, Milwaukee : University of Wisconsin Press, U.S.A.
- MANSELL, J. (1974) 'Team Teaching in Further Education'. Educ. Res., 17, 1-26.
- MARTON, F. and SÄLJÖ, R. (1976) 'On qualitative differences in learning. I - Outcome and process'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 46, 4-11.
- MEYER, G.R. (1970) 'Reactions of pupils to Nuffield science teaching materials at the 'O' level of the G.C.E. J. Res. Sci. teach., 7, 283-297.
- MURPHY, R.J.L. (1982) 'A further report of investigations into the reliability of marking G.C.E. Examinations'. Br.J. educ. Psychol., 52, 58-63.



- NEWALL, A. (1969) 'The views of science teachers on attitudes to science and scientists'. Sch. Sci. Rev., 51, 20-22.
- NIE, N.H., HULL, C.H., JENKINS, J., G., STEINBRENNER, K. and BENT, D.H. (1975) Statistical Package for the Social Sciences. New York : McGraw Hill.
- NISBET, J.D. and ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1969) The Transition to Secondary Education. London : University of London Press.
- NISBET, J.D. and ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1970) Educational Research Methods. London : University of London Press.
- NUTTALL, D.L. (1971) Administrators Manual for the Science Attitude Questionnaire. Slough : N.F.E.R.
- NUTTALL, D.L., BACKHOUSE, J.K. and WILLMOTT, A.S. (1974) Comparability of Standards between Subjects. London : Evans/Methuen Educational.
- ORMEROD, M.B. (1975) 'Subject preference and choice in co-educational and single-sex secondary schools'. Br.J. educ. Psychol., 45, 257-267.
- ORMEROD, M.B. with DUCKWORTH, D. (1975) Pupils' attitudes to science. Slough : N.F.E.R.
- PARLETT, H.R. (1970) 'The syllabus-bound student'. In HUDSON, L. (ed.) The Ecology of Human Intelligence. London : Penguin.
- PEDLEY, R., (1963) The Comprehensive School. London : Penguin.
- PELL, A.W. (1975) 'The swing from A-level physics'. Unpublished M.A. Dissertation, University of Lancaster.
- PELL, A.W. (1977) 'Subject swings at A-level : attitudes to physics'. Sch. Sci. Rev., 58, 763-770.
- PELL, A.W. (1979) 'Evidence in Physics Education'. Educ. in Sci., 83, 22.
- PELL, A.W. (1980) 'An Evaluation of a Foundation Course in Art'. Unpublished paper. Tresham College, Kettering.
- PETERS, R.S. (1958) The Concept of Motivation. London : Routledge.
- PONT, H.B. (1970) 'The Arts-Science Dichotomy'. In BUTCHER, H.J. and PONT, H.B. (ed.) Educational Research in Britain 2. London : University of London Press.
- POWER, C. (1977) 'A Critical Review of Classroom Interaction Studies'. Stud. in Sci. Educ., 4, 1-30.
- RAMSDEN, P. and ENTWISTLE, N.J. (1981) 'Effects of Academic Departments on Students' Approaches to Studying'. Br. J. educ. Psychol., 363-383.
- ROBINSON, E. (1968) The New Polytechnics. London : Penguin.
- ROGERS, E.M. (1975) 'The Revision of Nuffield O-level Physics'. Educ. in Sci., 64, 14-15.

- ROSENHEAD, L., (1968) Opening Address at the Easter Conference of the Association for Science Education. Educ. in Sci., June, 13-18.
- ROSENSHINE, B. (1971) Teacher Behaviours and Student Achievement. London : N.F.E.R.
- ROSENSHINE, B. and FURST, N. (1973) 'The use of direct observation to study teaching'. In TRAVERS, R. (ed.) Second Handbook of Research on Teaching. Chicago : Rand McNally.
- ROTHMAN, A.I. (1969) 'Teacher Characteristics and Student Learning'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 6, 340-348.
- ROTHMAN, A.I., WELCH, W.W. and WALBERG, H.J. (1969) 'Physics Teacher Characteristics and Student Learning'. J. Res. in Sci. Teach., 6, 59-63.
- RUTHERFORD, F.J., HOLTON, G. and WATSON, F.G. (1975) The Project Physics Course : Text. New York : Holt, Rinehart and Winston.
- SARAGA, E. (1975) 'Girls and Boys : are there differences in ability?'. In Girls and Science Education - Cause for Concern? Conference Report. London : Chelsea College.
- SARDAR, Z. (1977) 'Science Learning : a three-way split'. Times Educational Supplement, April 1st.
- SCHEFLER, W.C. (1965) 'A comparison between inductive and illustrative laboratories in college biology'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 3, 218-223.
- SCHOOLS COUNCIL (1970) Sixth-Form Survey Volume 1. London : Councils and Education Press.
- SCHOOLS COUNCIL (1973) The Examination Courses of First Year Sixth-Formers. London : Macmillan.
- SCOTT, J.F. (1975) Comparability of grade standards in mathematics at G.C.E. A-level. London : Evans/Methuen.
- SELKIRK, F. (1972) 'Subject Choice at G.C.E. Advanced Level'. Univ. Quart., 27, 74-89.
- SHAYER, M. (1972) 'Conceptual demands in the Nuffield O-level physics course'. Sch. Sci. Rev., 54, 26-34.
- SHAYER, M. and ADEY, P. (1981) Towards a Science of Teaching Science. London : Heinemann.
- SHERWOOD TAYLOR, F. (1949) Science Past and Present. London : Heinemann.
- SHIPMAN, M.D. (1972) The limitations of social research. London : Longman.
- SHULMAN, L.S. and TAMIR, P. (1973) 'Research on Teaching in the Natural sciences'. In TRAVERS, R.M.W. (ed.) Second Handbook of Research on Teaching. Chicago : Rand McNally.



- SIEGEL, S. (1956) Nonparametric statistics for the behavioural sciences. Tokyo : McGraw Hill Kogakusha
- SIMPSON, E.J. (1966) 'The Classification of Educational Objectives - Psychomotor Domain'. Illinois Teacher, U.S.A., 10, 110-144.
- SKURNIK, L.S. and JEFFS, P.M. (1970) Science Attitude Questionnaire. Slough : N.F.E.R.
- SMITH, M.D. (1969) 'Response to a multi-media system'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 6, 322-332.
- SMITH, M.D., WALBERG, M.J., POORMAN, L.E. and SCHAGRIN, M. (1968) 'Affective Response to Different Media in a Multi-Media System'. Sci. Educ., 52, 16-22.
- SMITHERS, A.G., SAYLES, P. and JOSEPHS, A.P. (1975) 'Syllabus-bound and syllabus-free orientations in a technological university'. Res. in Educ., 13, 67-77.
- SOH, K.C. (1973) 'Dynamic structures and Science Bias'. Sci. Educ., 57, 335 -341.
- STERN, G.G. (1963) 'Measuring non-cognitive variables in research on teaching'. In GAGE, N.L. (ed.) Handbook of Research on Teaching. Chicago : Rand McNally.
- STEVENS, J.T. and ATWOOD, R.K. (1978) 'Interest Scores as Predictors of Science Process Performance for Junior High School Students'. Sci. Educ., 62, 303-308.
- SUMNER, R. and WARBURTON, F.W. (1972) Achievement in Secondary School. slough : N.F.E.R.
- TAWNEY, D.A. (1976) 'Evaluation and Science Curriculum Projects in the U.K.'. Stud. in Sci. Educ., 3, 31-54.
- TAYLOR, P.H., CHRISTIE, T. and PLATTS, C.V. (1970a) Studies in the Structure of Science Teaching, 1. University of Birmingham, Teaching Research Unit.
- TAYLOR, P.H., CHRISTIE, T. and PLATTS, C.V. (1970b) 'An explanatory study of science teachers' perceptions of effective teaching'. Educ. Rev., 23, 19-32.
- T.E.S. (1978) 'The exam : five different ways to do the job'. Times Educational Supplement, 21st July.
- T.E.S. (1981) 'The Macfarlane Report on education for 16 to 19 year olds'. Times Educational Supplement, 30th January.
- TROTTER, A.W. (1980) 'It's not like that'. Phys. Educ., 15, 65.
- TYLER, R.W. (1949) Basic Principles of Curriculum and Instruction. Chicago : University of Chicago Press.
- U.M.R.C.C. (1979) S.P.S.S. Version 7 Procedures, Volume 3. Manchester : University of Manchester Regional Computer Centre.

- UNIVERSITY OF LONDON (1981) General Certificate of Education. Regulations and Syllabuses, June 1983/January 1984. University of London.
- VINTON, J.C. (1972) 'The relationships among lifestyle, task and structure in university classrooms'. Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, Case Western Research University, U.S.A.
- WALBERG, H.J. (1967) 'Dimensions of science interests of boys and girls studying physics'. Sci. Educ., 27, 111-6.
- WALBERG, H.J. (1969a) 'Physics, Femininity and Creativity'. Develop. Psychol., 1, 47-54.
- WALBERG, H.J. (1969b) 'Social environment as a mediator of classroom learning'. J. educ. Psychol., 60, 443-8.
- WALBERG, H.J. and ANDERSON, G.J. (1968) 'Classroom climate and individual learning'. J. educ. Psychol., 59, 414-19.
- WALLEN, N.E. and TRAVERS, R.M.W. (1963) 'Analysis and Investigation of Teaching Methods'. In GAGE, N.L. (ed.) Handbook of Research on Teaching. Chicago : Rand McNally.
- WANKOWSKI, J.A. (1974) 'Teaching methods and academic success in sixth-form and university'. J. Curric. Stud., 6, 50-60.
- WATSON, F.G. (1963) 'Research on Teaching Science'. In GAGE, N.L. (ed.) Handbook of Research on Teaching. Chicago: Rand McNally.
- WEINER, B. (1972) Theories of Motivation : From Mechanism to Cognition. Chicago : Markham.
- WELCH, W.W. (1969) 'Correlates of course satisfaction in high school physics'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 6, 54-8.
- WELCH, W.W. (1974) 'Review of the research on an evaluation program of Harvard Project Physics'. J. Res. Sci. Teach., 10, 365-378.
- WELCH, W.W. and BRIDGHAM, R.G. (1968) 'Physics Achievement Gains as a Function of Teaching Duration'. Sch. Sci. and Maths, 449-454.
- WENHAM, E.J., (1967) 'The Nuffield Foundation Science Teaching Project - III : Physics 11-16'. Sch. Sci. Rev., 48, 337-346.
- WHEELER, D.K. (1967) Curriculum Process. London : University of London Press.
- WILKINSON, W.J. (1967) 'An analysis of the choice of subjects in the sixth form'. Educ. Rev., 19, 99-109.



- WILKINSON, W.J. (1975) 'Pupil Attitudes to Science in Relation to Personality, Achievement, Motivation and Role amongst Potential G.C.E. Candidates'. Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, University of London.
- WILLMOTT, A.S. and NUTTALL, D.L. (1975) The Reliability of Examinations at 16+. London : Macmillan Education.
- YOUNGMAN, M.B. (1975) Programmed Methods of Multivariate Data. Nottingham : University of Nottingham School of Education.
- YOUNGMAN, M.B. (1979) Analysing Social and Educational Research Data. London : McGraw Hill.
- ZUKAV, G. (1979) The Dancing Wu Li Masters. London : Rider/Hutchinson.